Pali Text Society

Dukapatthāna

VOL I

BEING

PART OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PITAKA

EDITED BY

MRS RHYS DAVIDS, M A

London
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
BY
HENRY FROWDE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE AMEN CORNER E
1906

TO

THE PIOUS MEMORY

OF THE

FIRST EDITORS OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PITAKA

YE TE TAŊ VISESATO GETTHA ANANTANAYAŊ SAMANTAPATTHANAN

VICINANTA DĪGHARATTAŊ VĪTINĀMESUŊ

CONTENTS

PREFACE

THE Duka Patthāna is one of the several compila tions termed Patthanas, which, taken together, are known to Buddhists as Patthānapakaranaŋ, or Mahāpakaranaŋ It has been transcribed for the Pali Text Society through the unflagging and careful labour of my friend Miss G M Noakes and my sister, Miss M C Foley, B Sc, during 1904 5 Their transcrip tion is from the Siamese edition, with which I have collated—(1) the Burmese Mandalay palmleaf MS belonging to the India Office Library, (2) a paper transcript in Sinhalese character, copied at Colombo for Professor Rhys Davids some twenty years ago, and (3) the fine edition published by the Hanthawaddy Press at Rangoon, and lent me from his own library by the Rev Ānanda Metteyya, the English founder of the Buddhasāsana Samāgama Owing to the fact that Pali scholars, in cataloguing the Buddhist canon, had given the Dukapatthana priority over the rest of the work (see *J P T S*, 1882, pp 34, 61, 1896 1903, p 33), and also as, in the Siamese volumes containing the work, no order of sequence was indicated, this part was handed over for transcription first, without further investigation In the work of collation, however, the number of *peyyālas* seemed to refer to passages given in full elsewhere The Mandalay MS, moreover, besides being often scarcely legible through want of ink, proved to be not infrequently faulty, and

the Sinhalese copy was worse I therefore wrote to the Rev Ānanda Metteyya begging him to order for me a copy of the entire work from the Hanthawaddy Press With the greatest kindness he dispatched to me his own copy But there were unfortunate delays, so that the five volumes only reached me when several sheets were awaiting final collation and revision I then noted that the volumes inscribed first and second were devoted to the Tikapatthāna, the third to the Dukapatthāna The same order is observed in the Mātikā of the Dhammasaŋgani and in the Pañhapucchakas of the Vibhaŋga The Pañcappakarana-atthakatha and the Atthasālinī, p 9, confirm it in the case of the Patthāna It was, however, too late to do more than start the transcription of the Tikapatthāna There is, nevertheless, no progressive development in the subject matter of either division of the work which might put the reader, if he begin with the second (Dukapatthāna), at a disadvantage On the contrary, there is a certain advantage in coping with the relative simplicity of the logical combinations of pairs (positive and negative), before proceeding to the more elaborate combinations of triplets of terms There remains, nevertheless, the very positive disadvantage of the *peyyāla's* occurring in the Dukapatthana from the very outset, and referring to recurring formulæ given in full, some of them very lengthy, in the Tikapatthāna These I have transcribed from the Rangoon edition and placed in an Appendix—a method that will prove, at least, not more cumbersome to the reader than if, to fill up the lacunæ left in all these texts, he had to fetch down from his shelves a prior edition of the Tikapatthāna

There remains the fact of certain minor but frequent excisions of my own, made not without some fear and trembling The inordinate length and symmetrical structure of the work, coupled with the very attenuated interest it can claim to possess for any modern student, whether of the West or of the East, would go far to

justify a much more extended condensation than has been made And the whole of the Patthāna being practically nothing more than a huge series of logical exercises in the correlating of terms, to be acquired, originally, by oral teaching, it becomes as superfluous to print more than the variable portion in each formula as it would be to give in full what is summed in a mathematical symbol, or in such set phrases as those in 'The House that Jack built' Even, however, if the advisability of condensation be admitted, the 'where' and the 'how much' of it is an anxious problem The old story of the father and his son carrying and being carried by, the donkey, and never any way escaping the blame of passers by, has scarcely been absent from my mind for the space of six months The result is that my own excisions do not exceed and seldom equal those in the Burmese and Sinhalese texts[1] And, except in the case of the abbreviations in the nine numbered and recurring formulæ, the reader, if he hold it worth while, may consult the footnote references In my own judgment, the remainder of the Patthāna could very well undergo such a surplus of condensation as would enable the whole of it to be edited in two more volumes There are still, no doubt, pious and erudite Abhidhammikas spending secluded lives in mastering these interminable permutations of possible modes of subjective experience But for the majority of Buddhists, as for students of other persuasions, the Pali Text Society's editions aim more, I take it, at being a medium of enlightenment, in which the unessential elaborations of form are reckoned as relatively unimportant, beside the high mission of conveying, to the greatest possible number, the vital structure in a great phase of human thought

---

[1] Were it not for the relative fullness in the Siamese edition, the task of editing the Patthāna would be fraught with more difficulty The other texts, to a great extent, give only the chief terms in each sentence *Cf* p 9, *n* , p 181, *nn*

To those, nevertheless, who, on opening this volume about the middle, find its perusal too irritating, I would suggest, first, a preliminary study of the appended table of the nine formulæ recurring uniformly in every Duka, and next, of the first Duka, taken in conjunction with the Appendix Or of the twelfth Duka (Lokiya), to which the texts frequently refer, when abbreviating, as if to a sort of norm

Respecting the first Duka, or rather the first group of Dukas, it should always be remembered that the term *hetu* is used in its Abhidhamma, or more technical sense as meaning the three basic or 'ground' conditions of bad karma—lust, enmity, and illusion—and of their three opposites—viz, alobha, adosa, amoha—as stated in the Hetugocchaka of the Dhamma saŋgani (pp 188 192) I do not think Childers distinguished this more special meaning under either 'Hetu' or 'Patthanaŋ' in his dictionary If the more popular meaning of the word as 'cause,' or 'reason, so familiar to us in the Sutta Pitaka phrase, 'taŋ kissa hetu?' —the cadence calling up the Irish idiom 'And for why? — be relegated to the words in the text, 'paticca' and 'ārabbha,' it will at least render more intelligible the opening pages, not to say much in those that follow Thus in the opening sentence of the Hetuduka we may read, for *hetu*, not 'cause,' nor for *dhammo* 'thing,'[1] but by hetu dhammo understand that one of these six

[1] I do not mean that *dhamma*, elsewhere in the Dhamma, is not often best rendered by 'thing,' or 'quality,' but that its Abhidhamma sense seems to be more strictly, or more often, 'state of mind,' or 'of consciousness' See my 'Psychological Ethics,' xxxii xxxv, and Index to Saŋyutta Nikāya (vol vi), *s v* Dhamma I must apologize for the Germanized expression, 'ground state' The Buddhists call it *mūla*, root (of good, bad karma)

well defined states of ethical experience is meant For *paccaya*, again, we may take, not the particular relation of cause, but the more general meaning of 'relation' This relieves the sentence of the congestion in causal terminology, and we get —'Under the [given] relation of ground state —because of one ground-state another ground state arises [For instance] absence of lust induces absence of enmity and of infatuation '[1]

Our formula is now revealed as a fairly simple and (*pace* Childers) unmetaphysical statement of ethical doctrines, not more (if not less) metaphysical, at least, than such statements as Petruchio's —'It (over roasted flesh) engenders choler, planteth anger'

The sample of the present work which Childers quotes (*s v* P a t t h a n a ŋ) is from the, to us, vaguer relation, n a h e t u p a c c a y a, and occurs on p 4, § 5, of this volume It is less easy to render in more intelligible English than is his But this is largely owing to the logical love in the mind of the first Buddhist scholastics[2] for the use of contrary and contradictory forms Bearing this in mind, and repeating the alterations made above, we get —'Under the [given] relation of non ground state —because of what is not a ground state of mind a ground state of mind arises' [For instance] because of s k a n d h a s [say, a condition of body and mind], accompanied by doubt and excitement, infatuation arises also accompanied by doubt and excitement' The pupil was taught to consider four of the five s k a n d h a s which made up his individuality as n a - h e t u,[3] as in themselves ethically neutral Hence to him the category n a h e t u or a h e t u k a easily suggested s k a n d h a s

---

[1] More literally, 'muddleheadedness'

[2] We note its root in the use of negative forms with positive import—*e g*, a l o b h o, etc See *op cit*, p 21, *n* 3, 22, *n* 3

[3] V i b h a ŋ g a, p 63 The s k a n d h a of syntheses (s a ŋ k h ā r ā), in so far as it meant states of mind elaborated by c i t t a, *could* include the ground states *Cf* Dh S, 30, 80, etc

None the less, the text remains very difficult and obscure to the uninitiated Western mind, and I am far from pretending to solve any one of its problems. I only suggest that, from what I can discover, the simpler, less metaphysical reading usually proves the more lucid; and again, that the aim of the work seems to have been more a series of exercises in a logic of terms and relations than any attempt to enunciate 'metaphysical propositions.' The student who had mastered the doctrines, laid down and illustrated with picturesque detail in the Nikāyas, was, in these Abhidhamma catechisms and exercises, led on to practise himself in analyses of the modes and conditioned procedure of ethical consciousness. He was to gain insight into, and mastery over, the working of his own subjective experience, by letting the mind play about among these correlations of terms, that were to him richer in import than to us.

All further discussion of patthāna, paccaya, and the like, I propose to defer till an edition of the Tika-patthāna sees its way to the light. Here let it suffice to add that, in provisionally using, above, 'relation' for paccaya, I wished to avoid any risk of restricting that term, which plays so wide a part in this work, to any exact coincidence of meaning with our terms 'condition,' 'antecedent,' or 'cause,' which might prove eventually too narrow for it. The Commentary warns me herein by defining paccaya as any upakarako dhammo—any state, or term, let us say, which, in a specified variety of ways (see, *e.g.*, list on p. 3) is ancillary to another term.

It only remains for me here and now to tender my very cordial thanks to the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya for his prompt and generous co-operation in my labours, and also my grateful acknowledgment of the courtesy of Mr. F. W. Thomas in lending me the Mandalay MS.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

November, 1906.

SCHEME OF THE NINE FORMULÆ (pp 1-3, *passim*)

(*A* = any given positive term, *a* its contradictory *)

1	In a given relation, because of	*A*, *A* arises
2	,, ,, ,, ,,	*A*, *a* ,,
3	,, ,, ,, ,,	*A*, *A* + *a* arise
4	,, ,, ,, ,,	*a* *a* arises
5	,, ,, ,, ,,	*a*, *A* ,,
6	,, ,, ,, ,,	*a*, *A* + *a* arise
7	,, ,, ,, ,,	*A* + *a*, *A* arises
8	,, ,, ,, ,,	*A* + *a*, *a* ,,
9	,, ,, ,, ,	*A* + *a*, *A* + *a* arise

* *I e* non *A*, *e g* nahetu

In the footnotes:

R	= Burmese Rangoon edition
B	= ,, Mandalay MS
K	= Siamese edition
S	= Sinhalese MS

Namo
tassa bhagavato
arahato sammāsambuddhassa

[II
DUKA PAṬṬHĀNAṂ

I

HETU DUKAṂ]

[*Anulomaṃ*]

1 Hetuṃ dhammaṃ[1] paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho, adosaṃ paṭicca alobho amoho, amohaṃ paṭicca alobho adoso Lobhaṃ paṭicca moho, mohaṃ paṭicca lobho, dosaṃ paṭicca moho, mohaṃ paṭicca doso [2] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe[3]

2 Hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā citta samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

3 Hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbaṃ*[4])

---

[1] *So* R *and* K B *and* S hetudhammaṃ *always*

[2] *None of the texts collated give* lobho *and* doso *as mutually conditioned*

[3] *None of the texts collated give the excisions in this connexion* R *has nowhere* pe

[4] *See above under* § 1 *Only* K *has* bandhitabbaṃ

Lobhaŋ paticca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ pe Patisandhik khane pe

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasam utthanañ ca rupaŋ [1] Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu,[2] vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe [3]

5 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nahetu khandhe paticca hetu Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca hetū

6 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha hetu ca cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve khandhe paticca dve khandha hetu ca cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ Pati sandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca hetu ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā

7 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paticca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca adoso amoho (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Lobhañ ca sam payuttake ca khandhe paticca moho, dosañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca moho Patisandhikkhane alobhañ ca vatthuñ ca paticca adoso amoho pe

8 Hetuñ ca na hetuñ ca dhammaŋ paticca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paticca tayo khandh cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ Dve khandhe ca hetuñ ca paticca dve khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ Pati

---

[1] R *adds,* Dve khandhe paticca dve khandha citta samutthānañ ca rupaŋ

[2] S *and* K *usually read* vatthuŋ B *and* R vatthu B vatthu *also in accusative*

[3] *All texts excise To be read presumably with* tayo dve dve *Cf* pp 6, 7, § 4 *with* khandha *in this* §

sandhikkhane vatthuñ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca sampayuttaka khandhā

9 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandha adoso amoho cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve khandhe ca alobhañ ca paṭicca dve khandha adoso amoho cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ (*cakkam bandhitabbaŋ*) nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandha moho ca cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ pe dve khandhe pe Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuñ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandha pe

Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā (*rūpaŋ chaddetvā arūpe yeva nava pañhā*)[1] adhipatipaccayā (*paṭisandhi natthi, paripunnaŋ*) Ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ paṭicca pe mahābhute paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ, upāda rupaŋ (*idaŋ ninnānaŋ*)[2]
anantarapaccayā
samanantarapaccayā
sahajatapaccayā (*sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasattā*)
aññamaññapaccayā
nissayapaccayā
upanissayapaccayā[3]
purejātapaccayā[4]
āsevanapaccayā (*dvīsu*[5] *paṭisandhi natthi*)
kammapaccayā
vipakapaccaya (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
avigatapaccayā

---

[1] S ārammanapaccaya rūpaŋ Chaddetva arūpe ye ca neva neva pañhā B paccayā rupaŋ chaddetva || arūpe ca nava pañha

[2] S Adhipatipaccayā paṭisandhi natthi paripunnaŋ Naŋ mahabhutaŋ paṭicca Mahābhute paṭicca cittasamutthanan rupaŋ idanānaŋ B Idaŋ nānaŋ R imaŋ nānaŋ

[3] S *omits* [4] B pūre° *always* [5] R *dvīsu pi*

Hetuyā nava, sabbattha nava,
ārammaṇe nava, avigate nava —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

[*Paccanīyaŋ*]

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve [1] Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe bahiraŋ āhāra samuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ[2] pe

5 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetudhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

2 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā

Hetuŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā

Nahetū khandhe[3] paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe (*sabbe mahābhūtā*)

8 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā

Hetuñ ca nahetū ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

nādhipatipaccayā[4] (*paripuṇṇaŋ*) nanantarapaccayā[5]
nasamanantarapaccayā na aññamaññapaccayā
na upanissayapaccayā

1 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā

---

[1] *Cf* p 2, § 6

[2] B aharaŋ utuŋ asañña (*sic*) R āhāra || utu || asañña || S āhāraŋ utu

[3] S nahetu khandhaŋ

[4] R na adhi°

[5] R na anant°

Arupe alobhaŋ paticca adoso amoho (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)[1] Lobhaŋ paticca moho, mohaŋ paticca lobho pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccaya

Arupe hetuŋ paticca sampayuttaka khandha Hetuŋ paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejatapaccayā

Arupe alobhaŋ paticca adoso amoho sampayuttaka ca khandha (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Lobhaŋ paticca moho sampayuttaka ca khandha pe[2] Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejatapaccayā

Arupe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha Dve khandhe paticca dve khandha[3] Nahetu khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

5 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejatapaccayā

Arupe nahetū khandhe paticca hetū Patisandhikkhane pe

6 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paticca hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma uppajjanti napurejātapaccaya

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā hetū ca, dve khandhe pe Patisandhikkhane pe

7 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paticca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejatapaccaya

Arupe alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca adoso amoho, (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) arupe lobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca moho (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Patisandhikkhane pe

8 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paticca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejatapaccaya

---

[1] *Cf* p 1 *under* § 1 S *adds* dhammaŋ

[2] B *and* R *repeat* cakkaŋ [3] R *omits sentence*

Aıūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca patıcca tayo khandhā pe dve khandhe pe nahetū khandhe ca hetuñ ca patıcca cıttasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patısandhıkkhane pe

9 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ patıcca hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma uppajjantı napurejatapaccayā

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhaŋ ca patıcca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca, pe dve khandhe (*callaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca patıcca tayo khandha moho ca, (*cakl aŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) Patısandhıkkhane pe

1 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ patıcca hetu dhammo uppajjatı napacchajatapaccayā pe nasevanapaccaya [1] pe

2 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ patıcca nahetu dhammo uppajjatı nakammapaccayā

Hetuŋ patıcca sampayuttakā cetana

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ patıcca nahetu dhammo uppajjatı nakammapaccayā

Nahetu khandhe patıcca sampayuttakā cetanā Bahıraŋ āharasamutthanaŋ utusamutthanaŋ

8 Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ patıcca nahetu dhammo uppajjatı nakammapaccayā

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe patıcca sampayuttaka cetana

1 Hetuŋ dhammaŋ patıcca hetu dhammo uppajjatı navıpākapaccayā pe [2]

4 Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ patıcca nahetu dhammo uppajjatı naharapaccayā

Bahıraŋ utusamutthānaŋ[3] asaññasattanaŋ Ekaŋ mahā

---

[1] B, R *and* S na āsev° [2] R *adds* (nava)

[3] B utuŋ asañña || na jhānapaccayā || bāhıraŋ āhāraŋ utuŋ asañña sattanaŋ mahabhūte patıcca rūpajīvıtındrıyaŋ || najhānapaccaya || pañcavıññanaŋ bāhıraŋ āhāraŋ utuŋ asañña namaggapaccaya || S utu asañña na ındrıyapacca bahıraŋ āhāraŋ utu asañña ındrıy apacca bāhıraŋ āhāraŋ utu asaññasattānaŋ, *etc*

bhūtaŋ paticca tayo mahabhutā Mahabhūte paticca katatta rupaŋ upāda rūpaŋ pe [1]

na indriyapaccayā Bahiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthanaŋ Ekaŋ[2] mahabhutaŋ pe Mahā bhūte paticca upādā rupaŋ asaññasattanaŋ Mahabhūte paticca rupajivitindriyaŋ

najhānapaccayā Pañcaviññānasahagataŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe bāhiraŋ aharasamutthānaŋ utu samutthanaŋ pe

namaggapaccaya Ahetukaŋ nahetuŋ ekaŋ khan dhaŋ paticca pe Patisandhikkhane[4] bahiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ pe

nasampayuttapaccaya navippayuttapaccayā (*napurejātasadisaŋ, arūpe yeva* [5])

nonatthipaccaya

novigatapaccaya

Nahetuyā dve,	nakamme tini,
narammane tīni,	navipāke nava,
nadhipatiya nava,[6]	nahāre ekaŋ,
nanantare tini,[6]	na indriye [10] ekaŋ,
nasamanantare [7] tini,	najhane ekaŋ,
na aññamaññe [8] tini,	namagge ekaŋ,
na upanissaye tīni,	nasampayutte tīni,
napurejate nava,	navippayutte nava,
napacchajāte [9] nava,	nonatthiyā tīni,
nāsevane nava [6]	novigate tīni —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] R *omits last two sentences*

[2] R *omits to* asaññasattānaŋ

[3] S Pañca viññānaŋ bahiraŋ ahāraŋ utu asañña namaggapaccayā hetukaŋ na hetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ R Pañcaviññanaŋ bahiraŋ

[4] R *omits* [5] R *arūpapañhā yeva* [6] *So also* R

[7] B *and* S *omit* [8] B na aññ° S naññ°

[9] B na paccha° [10] K nind°

Hetupaccaya,[1] nārammane[2] tīni,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīni,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*)
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,[3]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tini,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tini,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā,[4] ārammane dve,
anantare dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
kamme dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
ahare dve,
indriye dve,
jhane dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
avigate dve

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ [5]

(*Sahajātavāro pi paticcavārasadiso,[6] paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi paticcavārasadisā[7] yeva pañhā[8] Mahābhūtesu nitthitesu vatthuŋ paccayāti kātabbaŋ[9] Pañcāyatanāni anulome pi paccaniye pi yathā labbhanti tathā kātabbā Saŋsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paripunnā Rūpaŋ natthi, arūpam eva*)

[*Anulomaŋ*]

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B nahetu [2] R na āram° [3] R *omits clause*
[4] B Hetupaccayā [5] B *and* S *omit this title*
[6] R *omits* [7] B °sadiso
[8] K yeva pañhavare mahābhutesu, *etc* *Possibly the right reading is*, yeva Paccayavare maha°, *etc* *Cf* pp 33 35
[9] R *and* S kātabba

(*cakkay bandhitabbay*) Lobho mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo Doso mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo Pati sandhikkhane pe [1]

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Hetu[2] sampayuttakanay khandhanay cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanay hetupaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakanañ ca khan dhānay cittasamutthānānañ ca rupānay hetupaccayena paccayo (*cakkay bandhitabbay*) Lobho mohassa pe Patisandhikkhane

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuy arabbha hetū khandha uppajjanti

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuy ārabbha nahetū khandhā uppajjanti

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuy arabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo

Dānay datva sīlay samādiyitvā uposathakammay katvā tay paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vutthahitva jhānay paccavekkhati Ariyā magga vutthahitvā maggay paccavekkhanti, phalay, nibbānay [3] Nibbanay gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya arammanapaccayena paccayo Ariyā nahetū

---

[1] B *and* S *continue to abbreviate by dropping words or portions of words* [2] R Hetū

[3] *I e* paccavekkhanti

pahīnakilese[1] paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudacinne kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ, nahetu khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti,[2] pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati,[3] dibbāya sotadhatuyā saddaŋ sunati,[4] ceto pariyañanena nahetucittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati [5] Ākasa nañcāyatanakiriyaŋ[6] viññānañcayatanakiriyassa, akiñcaññ āyatanakiriyaŋ nevasaññānāsaññayatanakiriyassa, rupaya tanaŋ[7] cakkhuviññanassa pe photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Nahetu[8] khandhā iddhividhañanassa cetopariyañānassa pubbeniva sānussatiñanassa yathākammupagañānassa anagataŋsañān assa āvajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo

Danaŋ datva (*pathamagamanaŋ*[9] *yeva* Āvajjanī *natthi* Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe photthabbayatanaŋ kāyaviññānassati *idaŋ natthi*)

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Dānaŋ datva silaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, taŋ ārabbha[10] hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti (*tatthatatthatthitena*[11] *imaŋ kātabbaŋ dutiyagamanasadisaŋ*[12])

7 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū uppajjanti

---

[1] R nahetuŋ pahīnakilesaŋ

[2] R, B *and* S *omit three last words*

[3] R, B *and* S *omit*

[4] B *and* S *omit two last words* R *omits* sunati

[5] R jānanti

[6] R, B *and* S *omit* kiriy-aŋ assa K *does not use it again Cf* p 42, *etc*

[7] B rupārupaŋ

[8] S Hetu

[9] S °gatāgataŋ

[10] S ārabbhati

[11] R °athitena

[12] K *dutiyassa ārammanasadisaŋ*

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma nahetussa dhammassa aiammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha nahetu khandhā uppajjanti

9 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa aiammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe aiabbha hetū ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhipati, sahajatadhipati Āiammanadhipati —hetuŋ garuŋ katva hetu uppajjanti Sahajatadhipati —hetu adhipati sampayuttakanaŋ hetunaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Ārammanadhipati sahajatadhipati Ārammanādhipati —hetuŋ garuŋ katva nahetū khandhā uppajjanti Sahajatādhipati —hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca iūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Āiammanadhipati [1] garuŋ katva hetū[2] ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti Sahajātadhipati [3] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca cittasamutthananañ ca iupānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammanādhipati —(dānam datvā ti[4] vutthāietabbaŋ yāva[5] nahetū khandhā) Sahajātādhipati —nahetu adhipati sampayuttakanaŋ [6]

5 Nahetu[7] dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Āiammanadhipati, sahajātādhipati Āiammanādhipati —danaŋ datva (saŋkhittaŋ yaia vatthu[8] nahetu ca khandhā tāva kātabbaŋ) Sahajatadhipati —nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ [9]

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] B nahetu [3] *As under* 2
[4] S idāni [5] B yā ca [6] *As under* 2
[7] B Hetu [8] *Does this refer to* p 10, ll 3, 4?
[9] *As under* 1.

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa[1] ca

Ārammanadhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammanadhipati —danaŋ datva silaŋ uposathakammaŋ katva taŋ[2] pacca vekkhati tam garuŋ katvā nahetu khandhā ca hetu ca uppajjanti Pubbe sucinnani (*yaia* vatthu nahetū khandha ca *taia kātabbam*) Sahajatadhipati —nahetu adhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ hetūnañ ca [3]

7 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma hetussa

Ārammanādhipati —hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā hetu uppajjanti

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma nahetussa

Ārammanadhipati —hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā nahetū khandhā uppajjanti

9 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma hetussa ca

Ārammanadhipati [4] katva hetū ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purimā purima hetu pacchimanaŋ pacchimanaŋ hetunaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa anantarapac cayena paccayo

Purimā [5] pacchimanaŋ nahetunaŋ[6] khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Purimā [7] hetunaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Purimā purima nahetu khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchi mānaŋ nahetunaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa (*saŋkhittaŋ*[8]) Neva

---

[1] B hetussa [2] R uposatha || taŋ garuŋ katvā pacca°
[3] *As under* 3 [4] *As under* 8
[5] *As under* 1 [6] B hetūnaŋ
[7] *As under* 1 [8] *Cf* p 10

saññanasaññayatanaŋ phalasamapattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa[1] dhammassa

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa

(*nahetumūlakaŋ tīni pi ekasadisaŋ*)

7 Hetu ca nahetu[2] ca dhamma hetussa

Purimā purima hetu ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimanaŋ hetunaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa

Purima [3] pacchimanaŋ nahetūnaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

9 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma hetussa ca

Purima [5] pacchimanaŋ hetunaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo[6] (*anantarasadisaŋ*)[7] sahajata paccayena paccayo aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*ime dve paticcavarasadisa*)[8] nissayapaccayena paccayo (*paccayavāro*[9] *nissayavāro asadiso*[7])

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarupanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —hetu[10] hetūnaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Ārammanupanissayo [11]hetū nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B nahetussa

[2] R *here begins to use* hetu ca nahetu ca

[3] *As under* 7

[4] S hetūnaŋ K *substitutes* sampayuttakanaŋ

[5] *As under* 7 [6] S *omits* samanantara° paccayo

[7] S °sarisaŋ [8] S °sadisaŋ [9] R °*vāre*

[10] K hetu *always* [11] *As under* 1

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Ārammanūpanissayo [1] hetunaŋ[2] sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti pe[3] samāpattiŋ uppādeti Mānaŋ jappeti[4] diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti sīlaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senāsanaŋ saddhāya pe catutthassa maggassa[5] pe phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Ārammanupanissayo [6] saddhaŋ pe[3] senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senāsanaŋ saddhāya pe paṭṭhanāya maggassa[7] phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Ārammanupanissayo anantarupanissayo pakatupanissayo (*dutiya upanissayasadisaŋ*) [8]

7 Hetu[9] ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa

Ārammanupanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo — hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetunaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa

Ārammanūpanissayo [10] khandhā nahetūnaŋ[11] khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

9 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca

Ārammanupanissayo [12] hetunañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 2 [2] K nahetunaŋ [3] *So all the texts*

[4] R *and* B *omit these two words* S *omits the latter*

[5] R, B *and* S *omit these two words*

[6] *As under* 4 [7] S pattanāya maggaŋ

[8] *I e probably as under* 4

[9] R hetu ca nahetū *in* 7 9 *always*

[10] *As under* 7 [11] B hetunaŋ [12] *As under* 7

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa purejātapac cayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapure jātaŋ —araha[1] cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sota dhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa pe phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapac cayena paccayo Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cak khuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo, pe kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo Vatthu nahetunaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena pac cayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapure-jātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthuŋ hetunaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ pe[3] Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthu hetunaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ pure-jātapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa pacchājātapac cayena paccayo

Pacchājātā hetū purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājāta-paccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa[4] dhammassa pacchājāta paccayena paccayo

Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa [5]

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma[6] nahetussa

Pacchājātā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejā tassa [5]

---

[1] R, B *and* S *omit* [2] B hetūnaŋ [3] *As under* 5
[4] S hetussa [5] *As under* 2 [6] B dhammo

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa asevanapaccayena paccayo (anantarasadisaŋ)

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajata nanakhanikā [1] Sahajata —nahetu cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānakhanikā —nahetu cetanā vipakanaŋ khandhanaŋ katatta ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Sahajata [2] sampayuttakanaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccavo Nanakhanikā —nahetu [3] cetana vipākānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Sahajata [4] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca cittasamutthanānañ ca [4] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca katattā ca rupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa vipakapaccayena paccayo

Vipāko alobho adosassa amohassa vipakapaccayena paccayo (paticcavāra sadisaŋ Vipākavibhaŋge[5] natthi pañhā)

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa āharapaccayena paccayo

Nahetū ahara sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane kabaliŋkaro āharo[6] imassa kayassa āhara paccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa aharapaccayena paccayo

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ hetunaŋ ahārapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa aharapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] S °khanikā
[2] As under 4
[3] S hetu
[4] As under 4
[5] B °sadisavisaga S °sarisavibhāgo K vipake
[6] S kabaliŋkārāharo

Nahetu āhāra sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānam hetunaŋ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rupanaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo (*hetumūlake tīṇi*)

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa[1] dhammassa indriyapacca yena paccayo

Nahetu indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rupānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo Paṭisan dhikkhaṇe rupajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rupānaŋ indriyapac cayena paccayo (*evaŋ indriyapaccayo vitthāretabbo, nava*)

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa jhānapacca yena paccayo (*tīṇi*)

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*imesu dvīsu nava*)

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vippayuttapac cayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[2] Sahajātā —hetu[3] cittasamuṭṭhā nānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Paṭisan dhikkhaṇe hetu[3] kaṭattā rupanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Hetū vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta[4] —hetu purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayutta paccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vippayutta paccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[5] Sahajātā —nahetu khandha cittasamuṭṭhanānaŋ[6] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetū khandhā kaṭattā rupanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena

---

[1] S hetussa [2] K sahajatā pacchājāta *See below*
[3] K *and* S hetu [4] K *omits this sentence*
[5] *So also* K [6] *As under* 2

paccayo Khandha[1] vatthussa, vatthu khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ pe kāyāyatanaŋ[2] pe vatthu nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā nahetū khandha purejatassa imassa kayassa vippayutta paccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajataŋ —patisandhikkhane vatthu hetunaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pure jataŋ —vatthu hetunaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Sahajataŋ [3] hetūnaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khan dhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ — vatthu hetunaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ vippa yuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma[4] nahetussa[5]

Sahajātaŋ, pacchajātaŋ Sahajātā —hetu[6] ca sampa yuttakā ca khandha cittasamutthananaŋ rūpānaŋ vippa yuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane hetu ca sampa yuttaka ca khandhā katattā rupānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta —hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandha purejātassa imassa kayassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo

Alobho adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Lobho mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājataŋ Sahajata hetū sampayutta-kānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthi-

---

[1] B *omits this sentence*
[2] *See p* 15, *under* 4
[3] *As under* 5
[4] B dhammo
[5] B hetussa
[6] K hetu *always*

paccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane Pacchajata hetu purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Lobho mohassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājataŋ ahāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajato[1] nahetu eko khandho tinnannaŋ[2] khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve khandhā pe Patisandhikkhane nahetu eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)[3]

Khandha vatthussa atthipaccayena paccayo Vatthu khandhanaŋ katatta ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe bahiraŋ āharasamutthanaŋ utusamutthanaŋ asaññasattanaŋ pe Purejataŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ pe dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunati, rupāyatanaŋ pe photthabbayatanaŋ[4] pe cakkhāyatanaŋ pe kāyayatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa atthipaccayena paccayo Vatthu nahetunaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā nahetū khandhā purejātassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Kabalinkaro āharo imassa Rupajīvitindriyaŋ katattā rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajata — nahetū khandhā sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pati-

---

[1] S sahajate [2] B tinnaŋ S tinnannaŋ

[3] R, B *and* S *omit after* patisandhikkhane

[4] B *proceeds* kāyavi cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuŋ|| || kāyayatanaŋ kāyavatthunaŋ hetunaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi|| || S *practically agrees with* B

sandhikkhane vatthu hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ aniccato domanassaŋ uppajjati dibbena cakkkuna pe[1] saddaŋ sunati Vatthu[2] hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato nahetu eko khandho tinnannaŋ[3] khandhanam hetunaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane vat thu hetūnaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ atthipac cayena paccayo Purejataŋ cakkhuŋ pe[4] saddaŋ sunāti Vatthuŋ hetūnaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Hetu ca nahetu[5] ca dhamma hetussa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ[6] Sahajato alobho ca sampayut taka ca khandhā adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Lobho ca sampayuttakā ca khandha mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) Patisandhikkhane alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*)

8 Hetu ca nahetu[5] ca dhamma nahetussa

Sahajātaŋ pe[7] Patisandhikkhane hetu ca vatthu ca nahetunaŋ khandhanam atthipaccayena pac cayo Sahajata hetū ca mahābhuta ca cittasamutthananaŋ rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā hetu ca kabalinkaro ahāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena pac-cayo Pacchājāta hetu ca rupajīvitindriyaŋ ca katattā rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma[8] hetussa ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto nahetu eko khandho ca alobho ca tinnannaŋ[9] khandhānaŋ adosassa amohassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *Cf p* 15, § 4 [2] B vatthunaŋ

[3] B tinnaŋnaŋ *See p* 19 [4] *As under* 5

[5] *So also* R [6] B *omits*

[7] *As under* 4 R *omits* purejātaŋ, *and inserts* hetū ca *before* tinnannaŋ [8] S dhammo

[9] *So* S B tinnaŋnaŋ

(*cal l.aŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) Nahetu eko khandho ca lobho ca tınnannaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cıttasam utthānanañ ca rupınaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo *cal l aŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) Patısandhıkkhane nahetu eko khandho ca alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānaŋ ca khandhanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

pe

natthıpaccayena paccayo
vıgatapaccayena paccayo
avıgatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā tını,	kamme tīnı,
arammane nava,	vıpake nava
adhıpatıyā nava,	ahāre tīnı,
anantare nava,	ındrıye nava,
samanantare nava,	jhane tīnı,
sahajate nava,	magge nava,
aññamaññe nava,	sampayutte nava,
nıssaye nava,	vıppayutte pañca,'
upanıssaye nava	atthıya nava,
purejate tīnı,	natthıya nava,
pacchajate tīnı,	vıgate nava,
asevane nava,	avıgate nava —

Evaŋ anumajjantena ganetabbaŋ Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

[*Paccanıyaŋ*]

1 Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo sahajāta upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammana sahajāta upanıssaya purejata [3] pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu dhammo hetussa ca dhammassa

4 Nahetu nahetussa arammana sahajata

---

[1] *So* B *and* S [2] K *omıts thıs clause* S *has* nava
[3] R *omıts* [4] *As under* 1

upanissaya purejata pacchājata kamma āhara indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu hetussa ārammana sahajāta-upanissaya purejata kamma paccayena paccayo

6 Nahetu ca nahetussa ca [1]

7 Hetu ca nahetu ca dhamma hetussa [2]

8 Hetu ca nahetussa [3] pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

9 Hetu ca hetussa ca [4]

Nahetuya nava, nārammane nava, (*saŋkhittaŋ*), no avigate [5] nava — evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, nārammane[6] tīni, nādhipatiyā tīni, nānantare tīni, nasamanantare tīni na aññamaññe[7] ekaŋ, na upanissaye[8] tīni (*saŋkhittaŋ*) na magge tīni, na sampayutte ekaŋ, navippayutte tīni, nonatthiyā tīni, novigate tīni — evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane nava, adhipatiya nava, anantare nava, samanantare nava, sahajate tīni, aññamaññe tīni, nissaye tīni, upanissaye nava, purejate tīni, pacchajāte tīni,[9] asevane nava, kamme tīni,

---

[1] *As under* 5 [2] *As under* 1 [3] *As under* 1
[4] *As under* 1 [5] B novigate
[6] B Hetupaccayārammane [7] K *and* S naññ°
[8] K nūpa° [9] S *omits this clause*

vipake tīni,
ahare tini,
indriye tini,
jhāne tini,
magge tīni,
sampayutte tini,
vippayutte tini,[1]
atthiya tīni,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate tini —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

HETU DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] K *omits this clause*

[II

SAHETUKA DUKAŊ

Anulomaŋ]

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, dve khandhe paticca dve khandha Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo up pajjati hetupaccaya

Sahetuke khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ca

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā citta samutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ paticca tayo mahābhūta pe mahābhūte paticca cittasamut thānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttaka khandhā Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca sahetuka khandhā

6 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ca

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ[1] khandha cittasamutthānañ

---

[1] *As under 5*

ca rūpaṃ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā, mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca[1] tayo khandhā, dve Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve pe

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ

9 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ[2] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ, dve khandhe pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[3] dve pe Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ

1 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve khandhe pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

2 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

3 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca, dve pe

4 Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca ahetukā[4] khandhā

5 Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca

---

[1] S *has, for* ekaṃ, *etc*, mohañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo, *etc*
[2] *As under* 7
[3] *As under* 7
[4] R *and* S *omit*

sampayuttaka khandhā Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuṃ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko[1]

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve khandhe pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve khandhe pe

1 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

2 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rupaṃ

3 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ, dve

4 Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko

Ekaṃ mahābhutaṃ pe mahābhute paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhanaṃ rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭ ṭhānaṃ rupaṃ

1 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā[2] sahajātapaccayā

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ pe Paṭisandhik khane pe

2 Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā

Sahetuke[3] khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhanaṃ rūpaṃ Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca

[1] B ahetuko, *i e*, *formula* 8

[2] B *omits* [3] B ahetuko (*sic*)

vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamut thanañ ca rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ca

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā citta-samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve pe Vicikicchasaha gataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha moho ca cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha citta samutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve khandhe pe Vici kicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca citta samutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandha Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe bahiraŋ āhārasamutthanaŋ utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ pe

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo up pajjati sahajatapaccaya

(*Ime pañca pañhā hetusadisā Ninnānaŋ*)[2]

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko[3] dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccaya

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato[4] moho Pati sandhikkhane sahetuke khandhe paticca vatthu

3 Sahetukaŋ[5] dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ca

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha moho ca, dve pe Pati sandhikkhane sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā vatthu ca, dve pe

---

[1] B *omits* [2] K *omits* Ninnānaŋ

[3] S ahetuko [4] B *omits*

[5] B *continues* ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo || khandhā vatthuŋ khandhe ||| ahetukaŋ ahetuko aññammañña, *etc*

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo
Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, dve
Patisandhikkhane ahetukaŋ ekaŋ [1] dve khandhe
paticca (saŋkhittaŋ yāva asaññasattā [2])

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko
Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ [3] paticca sampayuttaka khandha Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca sahetukā khandhā

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko
Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paticca tayo khandha, dve khandhe pe Patisandhikkhane sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve khandhe pe

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nissayapaccayā

upanissayapaccayā
purejatapaccayā
āsevanapaccaya
kammapaccayā
vipakapaccayā
āhārapaccaya
indriyapaccaya
jhānapaccaya
maggapaccayā
(jhanam pi maggam pi [4] sahajātavan asadisā [5] Bāhirā mahābhūtā natthi)
sampayuttapaccaya [6]
vippayuttapaccayā
atthipaccayā
natthipaccayā
vigatapaccayā
avigatapaccaya

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane cha,
adhipatiya pañca,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejate cha,
āsevane cha,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
ahāre nava,

[1] *As under* 3 [2] *Cf pp* 6, 7
[3] B *omits* [4] R *and* B jhānaŋ pi maggaŋ pi
[5] R sahajatapaccayasadisā [6] B *omits*

indriye nava,
jhane nava,[1]
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cha,
vigate cha,
avigate nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[*Paccaniyaŋ*]

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo up pajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā citta samutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve khandhe pe Patisandhikkhane [2] (*sabbaŋ yāva asaññasattā tāva kātabbaŋ*)

2 Sahetukaŋ[3] dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo up pajjati narammanapaccaya

Sahetuke khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo up pajjati narammanapaccayā

Ahetuke khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Vici kicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca citta samutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu Ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*[4]) asaññasattanaŋ (*ekaŋ*)

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paticca cittasam utthanaŋ rupaŋ Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ

---

[1] S *omits clause*
[2] B *inserts* ahetukaŋ
[3] B Ahetukaŋ
[4] *Cf above, p* 7

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nadhipatipaccayā (*anulome*[1] *sahajatasadisā*)
nanantarapaccayā
nasamanantarapaccayā
na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā
napurejātapaccayā[2]

Arupe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā pe Paṭisandhikkhane sahetukaŋ pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā

Arupe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Paṭisandhikkhane pe

3 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca

Arupe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca, pe dve khandhe pe Paṭisandhikkhane

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko

Arupe ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe dve ahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Paṭisandhikkhane (*yāva asañña satta tāva*[3] *vitthāro*)

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko

Arupe vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandha Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetuka khandhā

6 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko

Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā, mahābhute paṭicca katattā rūpaŋ

---

[1] B anulomaŋ R *and* S anulomasahaj°
[2] K *omits*
[3] B *has, instead,* sāvavittatāva vittharo K *has* ca, S va

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko
Arupe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paticca tayo khandha pe Patisandhikkhane sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paticca tayo khandha, dve pe
8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko
Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhute ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaŋ ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ
9 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko ca
Patisandhikkhane[1] dve khandhe pe
Sahetuke khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paticca katattā rupaŋ

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati napacchājātapaccayā nāsevanapaccayā[2] nakammapaccayā
Sahetuke khandhe paticca sahetukā cetanā
4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā
Ahetuke khandhe paticca ahetukā cetanā, bahiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthānaŋ pe [3]
5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā
Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttakā cetana
7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ sahetuko
Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca sampayuttakā cetanā
na vipākapaccaya (*patisandhi*[4] *natthi*)

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahārapaccayā na indriyapaccayā najhanapaccayā namaggapaccayā nasampayuttapaccayā

[1] *As under* 7
[2] B na asev° (B *frequently has* asev° for āsev°)
[3] *Cf p* 7
[4] K patisandhikkhane

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccaya

Arupe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo

Arupe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato[1] moho

3 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ca ahetuko

Arupe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā moho ca, dve khandhe pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccaya

Arupe ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, dve pe

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko

Arupe vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko[2]

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paticca tayo khandha, dve pe nonatthipaccaya novigatapaccaya

Nahetuya dve,
nārammane tini,
nadhipatiya nava,
nanantare tini,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipake nava,
nahare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tini,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tini,
novigate tini —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B *omits*

[2] B ahetuko

Hetupaccaya,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,
nasevane nava,
nakamme tīni,
navipake nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte tīni,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccaya,[1]
arammane dve,
anantare dve,
sabbattha dve,
vipake ekaŋ,
ahare dve,
indriye dve,
jhane dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve,
avigate dve —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccanīyānulomaŋ[2] nitthitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro paticcavārasadiso*)

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*sahetukamūlakaŋ paticcasadisaŋ Ahetukamūlakaŋ*[3] *paticcasadisaŋ yeva*[4])

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetuka khandhā Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccaya sampayuttakā khandha Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paccaya sahetukā khandhā

6 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā Mahabhūte paccayā

---

[1] B nahetuya ārammane S hetu

[2] B paccanīya nitthitaŋ S paccanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[3] S *inserts* dhammaŋ

[4] B *omits this clause* R ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ || ahetuko || paticcasadisaŋ yeva

cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhacca sahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā citta samutthānañ ca rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ pe

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca[1] sahetuko

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve pe Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhac casahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhute ca paccayā cittasamut thanaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe mohañ ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane

9 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Sahetukaŋ[2] ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagataŋ[3] uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandha cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Pati sandhikkhane sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuŋ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppaj jati ārammanapaccayā

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya tayo khandha pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya ahetuko

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

3 Sahetukaŋ[4] dhammaŋ paccaya sahetuko ca

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe dve

[1] B *here leaps to* sahetuke khandhe ca mahabhūte

[2] S *omits this sentence*

[3] B *continues* ekaŋ khandhañ ca mahabhūte ca paccayā tayo, etc

[4] B Ahetukaŋ

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe dve Paṭi sandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ pe kāyāyatanaŋ pac cayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā khandhā

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko[1]

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā Vicikicchāsahaga taŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

6 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahe tuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

9 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā

Vicikiccha' khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca, pe Dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā moho ca

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā (*adhipatiyā nava pañhā pavatte yeva*) anantarapaccayā samanantara paccayā sahajātapaccayā (*tīṇi paṭiccavārasadisā*) [3]

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppaj jati sahajātapaccayā

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasam uṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ pe dve, (*paṭisandhi*

[1] S Ahetuko [2] *As under* 7

[3] B paṭicca paccayasadisa S paṭiccasadisā

yāva asaññasattā) [1] Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviñ ñanaŋ, kayāyatanaŋ paccayā kayaviññānaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetuka khandhā

5 Ahetukaŋ [2] dhammaŋ paccaya sahetuko

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetuka khandha Vicikicchāsaha gataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccaya sampayuttaka khandhā Patisandhikkhane pe

6 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca

Vatthuŋ paccaya sahetuka khandhā, mahabhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagataŋ [3] khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ pe

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya sahe tuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā, dve pe Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhac casahagataŋ [4] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccaya tayo khandhā, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahabhute ca paccaya citta samutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccaya cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca [5] paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

9 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya sahe tuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti sahajatapaccayā [6]

---

[1] Cf pp 6, 7 [2] S *omits this sentence*

[3] *As under* 5 [4] B *omits*

[5] B *continues* mohañ ca paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ vicik°, *etc*

[6] R *and* B *continue* sahetukañ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhute ca paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca [B *adds,* hetuñ ca] paccayā tayo khandhā [B *adds* cittasamuṭthānaŋ] dve [R *here repeats,* Sahetuke cittasamutthānaŋ] Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhacca

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca, dve Patisan dhikkhane sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā pe

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā (saŋkhittaŋ) avigata paccayā [1]

Hetuyā nava
ārammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava,
avigate nava,
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ [2]

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[Paccanīyaŋ]

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Patisandhikkhane (yāva asaññasattā) Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccāyā cakkhuviññānaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññānaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā khandhā moho ca

8 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca ahetuko

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ

---

sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca [R *expresses this in two sentences*] Patisandhikkhane, *etc* S *reads* sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca dve Patisandhikkhane sahetukaŋ, *etc*

[1] *As under* 8 S vigata°

[2] R *and* B *omit last clause*

ca paccaya vıcıkıcchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Nahetuya tīnı,
narammane tīnı,
nadhıpatıya nava,
nanantare tını,
nasamanantare[1] tīnı,
na aññamaññe[2] tını,
[nanıssaye tīnı,[3]]
na upanıssaye tīnı,
napurejate nava,
napacchajate nava,
nasevane nava,
na kamme cattarı,
navıpake nava,
nahare ekaŋ,
na ındrıye ekaŋ,
na jhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīnı,
navıppayutte[4] cha,
nonatthıya tını,
novıgate tīnı —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Hetupaccayā, narammane tīnı,
nadhıpatıya nava,
nanantare tīnı,
nasamanantare tīnı,
na aññamaññe[5] tīnı,
na upanıssaye tīnı,
napurejate nava,
napacchajate nava,
nāsevane[6] nava,
nakamme tīnı,
navıpake nava,
nasampayutte tını,
navıppayutte tını,
nonatthıya tīnı
novıgate tını —
evaŋ ganetabban

Anulomapaccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, arammane tīnı,
anantare tīnı,
(*saŋkhıttaŋ*)
magge tīnı,
sampayutte tīnı,
[vıppayutte tını,[7]]
avıgate tīnı —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccanıyānulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] B saman°
[2] S naññ°
[3] *Only* K *inserts this*
[4] K *omits last two words*
[5] S naññ°
[6] B *and* S na asev°
[7] *Only* B *inserts this clause, adding* atthıya tīnı, natthıyā tīnı, vıgate tīnı

(Nissayavāro paticcavārasadiso)[1]

[*Anulomaŋ*]

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋ satthā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā

7 Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsattha tayo khandhā, dve pe

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati arammanapaccaya

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandhā, dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsattho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

3 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko ca

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandha moho ca pe dve pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ahetuko

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ pe[2]

5 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko

Vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋ satthā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā

Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahe tuko dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccaya

---

[1] R paccayavāra° [2] *As under* 1

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsatthā tayo khandhā, dve pe

1 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccaya

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandha, dve pe

Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccaya sahajatapaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ*) vipākapaccayā

Vipakaŋ sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati vipakapaccaya

Vipakaŋ ahetukaŋ ekaŋ[1] khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandha, dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe jhanapaccaya (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigatapaccayā

Hetuya tini,
ārammane cha,
adhipatiya ekaŋ,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajate cha,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye cha,
upanissaye cha,
purejate cha (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
vipāke dve,
ahare cha,[2]
magge pañca,[3]
avigate cha —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[*Paccaniyaŋ*]

2 Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsattho vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

---

[1] S *omits*
[2] R *adds*, indriye cha, jhāne cha
[3] K cha

4 Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ[1] khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandhā, dve Patisandhikkhane pe (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā dve,
nadhipatiya cha,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājate cha,
nāsevane[2] cha,
nakamme cattari,
navipake cha,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, nadhipatiya tini,
napurejate tini,
napacchajate tīni,[3]
nasevane tīni,
nakamme tīni,
navipāke tīni,
navippayutte tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā,[4] arammane dve
anantare dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
kamme dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhare dve,
magge ekaŋ,
avigate dve —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Sampayuttavāro saŋsatthavārasadiso*)

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Sahetuka hetu[5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa

Sahetukā hetu[6] cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

---

[1] S *omits*
[2] B na asev° *So* R *always*
[3] B *omits clause*
[4] S nahetuyā āram°
[5] B Sahetu sampayuttakānaŋ K hetu *throughout*
[6] *So also* B

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Sahetuka[1] hetu sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ citta samutthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamut thananaŋ rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa[2]

Vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayutta kānaŋ khandhanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca

Vicikicchasahagato [3] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Danaŋ datva silaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni[4] paccavekkhati, jhana vutthahitva jhanaŋ paccavekkhati Ariya magga vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese[5] pe vikkhambhitakilese pubbe pe vatthuŋ[6] sahetuke khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, kusalakusale niruddhe sahetuko vipako tad arammanata uppajjati, cetopariyañānena sahetukacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati,[7] ākasānañcayatanaŋ viññanañcayatanassa, akiñcaññayatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, sahetuka khandha iddhividhañanassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsanussatiñanassa yathakammupagañānassa anāgataŋsañānassa[8] arammanapaccayena paccayo Sahetuke khandhe arabbha sahetuka khandha uppajjanti

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Sahetuke khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ

[1] K *omits* [2] S *omits seven lines*

[3] *As just above* [4] R, B *and* S *omit*

[5] Cf *p* 10 R *and* B °kilesaŋ, vikkhambhitaŋ

[6] R *omits* B *inserts* na [7] R jānanti

[8] *All texts omit* avajjanaya (*see* p 10 *and corresponding* §§ *below*)

uppajjatι, kusalakusale nιιuddhe ahetuko[1] vιpako tad āιam manata uppajjatι Sahetuke khandhe aιabbha ahetukι khandha ca moho ca uppaιjantι

3 Sahetuko dhammo sιhetukassa cι

Sahetuke khandhe arabbha vιcιkicchasahagatι uddhacca sahagatι khandhā ca moho ca uppajjantι

4 Ahetuko dhammo ιhetukassa

pe nιbbanaŋ[2] avajjanaya ιιammanapac cayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ pe ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca anιccato pe domanassaŋ upajjatι Kusalakusale nιruddhe ahetuko vιpāko tad aιammanata uppajjatι Rupīyatanaŋ cakkhu vιññanassa pe photthabbιyatanaŋ kιyavιññan assa pe Ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha ahetukι khandha[3] ca moho cι uppajjantι

5 Ahetuko dhammo sιhetukιssa

Arιya nιbbanaŋ paccavekkhιntι Nιbbanaŋ gotιabhussι[4] vodιnassa maggassa phalassι arammanapιccayenι pac cayo Arιya ahetukapahιnakιlese[5] paccavekkhιntι Pubbe pe cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca anιccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatι Kusalakusale nιruddhe sahetuko vιpako tad āιammanata uppajjatι, dιbbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passatι, dιbbaya sotadhatuya saddaŋ sunιtι, cetopaιιyañanena ahetukacιttasamaŋgιssa cιttaŋ jānātι[6] Ahetukī khandha ιddhιvιdhañanassa[7] arammanapaccayena paccayo Ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca arabbha sahetukā khandha uppajjantι

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Cakkhuŋ ārabbha vιcιkicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagιta khandha ca moho ca uppajjantι Sotaŋ pe vatthuŋ pe ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca āιabbha vιcιkιcchasahagatι [8] uppajjantι

---

[1] S sahetuko

[2] *So the texts* R *has no* 'pe' *Supply fιom p* 10

[3] S ahetuko khandho

[4] S gota°

[5] R *and* B °kιlesaŋ

[6] R janantι

[7] *As undeι* 1

[8] *As just aboιe*

7 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa Vıcıkıcchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca āıabbha sahetukā khandha uppaȷȷantı

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca ahetukassa Vıcıkıcchāsahagate [1] arabbha ahetuka khandhā ca moho ca uppaȷȷantı

9 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Vıcıkıcchasahagate [1] arabbha vıcıkıcchasahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppaȷȷantı

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa adhıpatı paccayena paccayo Āıammanadhıpatı, sahaȷatādhıpatı Ārammanadhıpatı —danaŋ datvā sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ[2] katva paccavekkhatı, ȷhāna pe [3] Arıya maggā vuttha hıtva maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ pe Sahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katva rāgo uppaȷȷatı dıtthı uppaȷȷatı Sahaȷātadhıpatı —sahetu kadhıpatı [4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhıpatıpacca yena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa Sahaȷātādhıpatı —sahetukadhıpatı cıttasamutthānānaŋ rupānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca Sahaȷatādhıpatı —sahetukadhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthananañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatı paccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa [5] dhammassa Ārammanadhıpatı —arıyā nıbbānaŋ garuŋ katvā pacca vekkhantı Nıbbānaŋ gotrabhussa [6] vodānassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vat thuŋ pe ahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādetı

---

[1] *As just above*
[2] R, B *and* S uposathaŋ taŋ garuŋ, *etc*, *nearly always*
[3] Cf pp 9, 10
[4] K sahetukā adhı°, *always*
[5] S sahetukassa
[6] *So also* S

abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa anantara paccayena paccayo

Purimā purimā sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu[1] maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa, maggo phalassa phalaŋ[2] phalassa, anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiya, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa, nevasaññānasaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Sahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ ahetukassa uppatticittassa[3] anantarapaccayena paccayo Sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ āvajjanāya anantarapaccayena paccayo Sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ ahetukassa bhavaŋgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Sahetukā khandhā ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantara paccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Purimo purimo vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Purimā purimā ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjanā pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa

---

[1] B gotrabhū S gotrabhussa [2] K *omits*

[3] K, R, *and* B upapatti,° *always*

Purimo [1] moho pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo Ahetukaṃ cuticittaṃ sahetukassa uppatticittassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Ahetukaṃ bhavaṅgaṃ sahetukassa bhavaṅgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Ahetukā khandhā sahetukassa vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjana sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Purimo [2] khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjanā vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

7 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa

Purimā [3] khandhā moho ca pacchimānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca pacchimassa pacchimassa [4] Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca ahetukassa vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

9 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca

Purimā [5] khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa sahajata paccayena paccayo (*paṭiccavāre sahajātasadisaṃ piha*[6] *ghatanā natthi*) aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*paṭiccavārasadisaṃ*) nissayapaccayena paccayo (*paṭiccavāre nissayapaccayasadisaṃ piha*[7] *ghatanā natthi*) pe upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanis

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] *As under* 5
[3] *As under* 3 [4] *As under* 4
[5] *As under* 7
[6] R iha B sahajātavārasadisaṃ pi taṃ S pi haṃ
[7] K nissayavāra ° R iha S pi taṃ

sayo pe Pakatupanissayo [1]—sahetukā khandhā sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Anantarūpanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo [2] —sahetukā khandhā ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Anantarupanissayo pe [3] khandhā vicikicchā sahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Anantarupanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo Kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ [4] pe utu bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ kayikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo Moho kāyikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ [5] utu bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ moho ca kāyikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa

Ārammanupanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanīssayo —Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissaya[6] danaŋ deti, pe [7] saŋghaŋ bhindati kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ pe utu bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ pe mohaŋ upanissāya[6] danaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ pe moho ca saddhaya pe paññaya rāgassa pe patthanaya maggassa phalasamapattiya[8] upanissayapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B omits [2] S omits three following sentences
[3] As under 2 [4] B omits [5] B omits last three words
[6] S upanissaya [7] Cf p 14 [8] B phalassa sama°

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Anantarupanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —kayikaŋ sukhaŋ moho ca vicikiccha sahagatanaŋ uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhamma sahetukassa

Anantarupanissayo pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —vicikicchasahagata uddhaccasahagatā khandha ca moho ca sahetukanaŋ khandhanaŋ upanissa yapaccayena paccayo

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa

Anantarūpanissayo [1] moho ca ahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

9 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhamma sahetuko ca

Anantarūpanissayo [1] moho ca vicikicchasahagat i naŋ uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca [2] upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa purejāta paccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejataŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammanapure jataŋ,—[3] cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Kusalakusale niruddhe ahetuko vipako tad arammanata uppajjati Rupayatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe photthabbayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa purejatapaccayena paccayo Vatthupurejataŋ —[4] cakkhaya tanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa pe kāyāyatanaŋ kaya viññānassa purejatapaccayena paccayo Vatthu ahetu kānaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa

Ārammanapurejataŋ [5] aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti pe vatthuŋ pe uppajjati [6]

---

[1] *As under* 7 [2] S *omits this clause*

[3] *So also* K *See* p 15 [1] [4] B *omits* [5] *As under* 4

[6] R, B *and* S *have, after* aniccato, domanassaŋ uppajjati, *only* *Cf* p 15, § 5

Kusalakusale niruddhe sahetuko vipako tad ārammanata uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuya saddaŋ sunati Vatthupurejātaŋ —[1]vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Ārammanapurejataŋ, vatthupurejataŋ[2] Ārammanapurejataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ārabbha vicikicchasahagata uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu vicikicchasahagatanaŋ uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca purejatapaccayena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

Pacchajatā sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko[3] dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Pacchajata ahetukā khandha ca moho ca purejātassa

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhamma ahetukassa

Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca purejatassa imassa kayassa pacchājatapaccayena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āsevana paccayena paccayo (*anantarasadisaŋ*[5] *Āvajjanam pi bhavaŋgam*[6] *pi natthi Āsevanapaccaye*[7] *vajjetabbā nava pi*)

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajatā, nanakhanikā Sahajāta sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanakhanika sahetuka cetanā vipakanaŋ sahetukanaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] K *omits* [2] B *omits* [3] B sahetuko
[4] *As under* 2 K *omits* pacchajatā
[5] B *omits* [6] *See* pp 9, 10, 45 [7] S nasev°

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Sahajāta, nānākhanika Sahajātā sahetukā cetanā cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanikā sahetukā cetanā vipākānaŋ ahetukānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Sahajātā [2] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanikā sahetukā [2] khandhānaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Ahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ citta samutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa vipāka paccayena paccayo

Vipāko sahetuko eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ,[3] dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Vipākā sahetukā[4] khandhā cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vipākapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca

Vipāko sahetuko [6] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ pe dve Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Vipāko ahetuko[5] eko [7] Patisandhikkhane khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āhāra-paccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa āhārapacca yena paccayo

---

[1] S sahetu°
[2] *As under* 1
[3] B *instead*, cittasamu dve
[4] S *omits*
[5] K *omits*
[6] *As under* 1
[7] *As under* 3

Ahetukı ahaıa sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasam utthanınañ ca rupanaŋ aharapaccayena paccayo Patı sandhıkkhane kabalıŋkaro ahaıo ımassa kāyassa ahaıa paccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa ındrıya paccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Ahetuka ındııya sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cıtta samutthanānañ ca rupānaŋ ındrıyapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane cakkhundrıyaŋ[1] cakkhuvıññanassa pe kıyındrıyaŋ kāyavıññınassa, ındııyapaccayena paccayo Rupajīvıtındrıyaŋ katattı rūpanaŋ ındııyapacca yena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa[2] dhammassa jhana paccayena paccayo (*tini*)

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Ahetukanı jhānaŋgānı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthananañ ca rūpanaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane pe

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa magga paccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa sampa yuttapaccayena paccayo

(*Paticcavāre sampayuttavārasadısaŋ*[4] *cha*[5] *pañhā*)

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa vıppayutta-paccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ,[6] pacchajataŋ Sahajatā[6] sahetuka khandha cıttasamutthānānaŋ rupānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane sahetukā khandhā katattā rūpānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajātā —sahetuka

---

[1] R *and* K cakkhuındrıyaŋ [2] B ahetukassa

[3] K Ahetukanaŋ jhanaŋganaŋ

[4] R *and* S *omıt* vara [5] S nava

[6] K *has* purejātaŋ, ā *not* saha° *Cf* p 17, § 2

khandhā purejatassa imassa kayassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchajātaŋ Sahajatā ahetuka khandhā cittasamutthananaŋ rupanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane ahetuka khandhā katatta rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccavo Khandhā vatthussa pe vatthu khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa pe kāyāyatanaŋ kayaviññānassa pe vatthu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayutta paccayena paccayo Pacchajāta ahetukā khandha ca moho ca purejātassa [1]

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa [2] dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajataŋ —patisandhikkhane vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —vatthu [3]

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Purejataŋ vatthu vicikicchasahagatānaŋ uddhaccasaha gatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ Sahajata vicikicchasahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā vici kicchāsahagatā [3] moho ca purejatassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa atthipac cayena paccayo

Sahetuko eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajata sahetukā khandha cittasamutthanānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 2 [2] B ahetu° [3] *As just above*

uddhaccasahagatā khandhā mohassa cittasamutthānānañ paccayo Patisandhikkhane pacchājatā sahetukā khandha purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Sahetuko eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ citta samutthānānañ paccayo Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca, dve Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajāto ahetuko[1] eko[2] pe dve Patisan dhikkhane[3] vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi yāva asaññasattā kātabbaŋ*) Purejataŋ —cak khuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe doman assaŋ uppajjati Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipako tad ārammanatā uppajjati Rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa pe cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa pe kaya yatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa atthipaccayena paccayo Vatthu ahetukanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena pac cayo Pacchajatā ahetuka khandhā ca moho ca purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Kabaliŋkaro āhāro[4] imassa Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ katattā rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane vatthu sahe tukanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ[5] niruddhe sahetuko

---

[1] B *omits* [2] *As under* 3 (*first sentence*)
[3] R *omits this word*
[4] B *and* S °kārahāro *End as just above*
[5] *As under* 4

vipako tad ārammanata uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhatuya saddaŋ sunāti Vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa

Sahajataŋ[1] khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ārabbha vicikicchasahagata uddhaccasahagata khandha ca moho ca uppajjanti Vatthu vicikicchāsahagatanaŋ uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ Sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve pe Patisandhikkhane sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ [2] dve pe Purejāto[3] sahetuko[2] dve pe

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ ahāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajata —sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhutā ca cittasamutthānanaŋ rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Vicikiccha sahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutthanānaŋ [2] Patisandhikkhane sahetuka khandhā ca mahābhūta ca katattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejata[4] vicikicchasahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajata vicikicchasahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandha ca moho ca purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajata sahetuka khandha ca kabaliŋkāro aharo ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata sahetuka khandhā ca rupajivitindriyañ ca katattā rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca

Sahajātaŋ[5] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpānaŋ[6] atthipaccayena paccayo Purejāto[3] vicikicchāsa-

---

[1] *As under* 5 [2] *As just above* [3] R sahajato
[4] R sahajātā [5] *As under* 7
[6] B *omits these two words*

hagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaṃ khandhanaṃ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo, dve pe

Hetuya cha,	kamme cattari,
arammane nava,	vipake cattari,
adhipatiya cattari,	āhare cattari,
anantare nava,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare nava,[1]	jhane cattari,
sahajāte nava,	magge tini,
aññamaññe cha,	sampayutte cha,
nissaye nava,	vippayutte pañca,
upanissaye nava,	atthiya nava,
purejate tīni,	natthiya nava,
pacchajate tini,	vigate nava,
asevane nava,	avigate nava —

evaṃ ganetabbaṃ

Anulomaṃ nitthitaṃ

[*Paccaniyaṃ*]

1 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa arammana sahajata upanissaya kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa arammana sahajata upanissaya pacchajata kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa arammana sahajata upanissaya-kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa arammana sahajata upanissaya- purejata pacchajāta āhara indriyapaccayena paccayo[2]

5 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa arammana sahajāta- upanissaya purejata paccayena paccayo

6 Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa [3]

---

[1] K *omits this clause* [2] B *omits this clause*

[3] *As under* 5

7 Sahetuko ca sahetukassa dhammassa aram mana sahajata upanissayapaccayena paccayo

8 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa dham massa[1] pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

9 Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhamma sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa [2]

Nahetuyā nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*) sabbattha nava, no avigate nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, narammane[3] cha,
nadhipatiya cha,
nānantare cha,
nasamanantare cha,
na aññamaññe dve,
na upanissaye cha,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*) namagge cha,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā cha,
novigate cha —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccaya arammane nava,
adhipatiya cattāri,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe nava,[4]
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejate tini,
pacchājate tini
āsevane nava,
kamme cattari,
vipake cattari,
ahāre cattāri,
indriye cattari,
jhāne cattāri,
magge tīni,
sampayutte cattari,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiya nava,
natthiya nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

SAHETUKA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 7 [2] *As under* 7

[3] S Nahetupaccayā arammane nava, hetupaccaya nā rammane cha [4] R cha

[III

HETUSAMPAYUTTA DUKAṄ]

Hetusampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetusampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Hetusampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā pe dve Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

2 Hetusampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetuvippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Hetusampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe (*Iminā kāraṇena*[1] *vitthāretabbaŋ yathā Sahetukadukaŋ Ninnanākaraṇaŋ*[2])

HETUSAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] B karena S kātabbaŋ [2] S ninnakāraṇaŋ

[IV

HETU CEVA SAHETUKA DUKAṄ]

1 Hetuñ ceva[1] sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca[2] hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho (cakkaŋ)

2 Hetuñ ceva sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Hetuŋ paṭicca sampayuttaka khandha Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

3 Hetuñ ceva hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu[3] ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttaka ca khandha (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Paṭisandhikkhane pe

4 Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ na ca hetu dhammo

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandha pe dve Paṭisandhikkhane pe

5 Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ[4] dhammaŋ sahetuko

[1] B Hetu ceva *throughout* S *varies* R hetuŋ

[2] S *inserts* hetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca

[3] B *omits next eight lines to* sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu ekaŋ, *etc*

[4] S na ca hetudhammaŋ

Sahetuke[1] ceva na ca hetu khandhe paticca hetu Patı sandhıkkhane pe

6 Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko[2] ceva na ca hetu ca

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha hetū ca pe dve pe Patı sandhıkkhane pe

7 Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ca hetu ceva sahetuko [3]

Alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe patıcca adoso amoho (*cakkaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) Lobhañ ca sampayut take ca khandhe patıcca moho (*cakkaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*) Patısandhıkkhane pe

8 Hetuñ ceva sahetuko ceva na ca hetu

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca patıcca tayo khandha pe dve Patısan dhıkkhane pe

9 Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ ca [4] dhammaŋ patıcca hetu ceva[5] sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhamma uppajjantı hetupaccaya

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca patıcca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca pe dve Patısandhıkkhane pe (*saŋkhıttaŋ, evaŋ vıtthāretabbaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,
ārammane nava,
adhıpatıya nava,
anantare nava

(*saŋkhıttaŋ*) sab battha nava,
avıgate nava —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

[*Paccanıyaŋ*]

1 Hetuñ ceva sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjatı nādhıpatıpaccaya

---

[1] B *omıts thıs paragraph*

[2] B *recommences here* S *omıts* sahetuko ca

[3] B ahetuko [4] S *omıts* [5] B *ınserts* na

Alobhaŋ paticca adoso amoho (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)
Patisandhikkhane pe (*paripunnaŋ nava*)
napurejatapaccaya[1] (*nava*) napacchājātapaccayā
(*nava*) nasevanapaccayā (*nava*)

2 Hetuñ ceva[2] sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā
Hetuŋ paticca sampayuttakā cetana

4 Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ na ca hetu
Sahetuke ceva na ca hetu khandhe paticca sampayuttakā cetana

8 Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ ca dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccaya
Hetun ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca sampayuttakā cetana pe
navipākapaccaya navippayuttapaccayā

Nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tini,
navipake nava,
navippayutte nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchajate nava,[3]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīni,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nādhipatipaccayā hetuya nava, ārammane nava, anantare nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigate nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] R napurejate paccayā, *and so on*
[2] B Sahetu ceva
[3] B *omits clause*

(*Sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saṃsaṭṭha vāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā* [1])

1 Hetu[1] ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo (*paṭiccavārasadisaṃ*)

2 Hetu ceva sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pe

3 Hetu ceva hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo (*uddharetabbaṃ*)

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

Hetuṃ ārabbha hetu uppajjanti

2 Hetu ceva na ca hetussa

Hetuṃ ārabbha sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandha uppajjanti

3 Hetu ceva hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Hetuṃ ārabbha hetu ca sampayuttakā ca khandha uppajjanti

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe[3]

---

[1] R °sadiso

[2] R *and* B yathā paṭiccasadisaṃ

[3] B pubbesu, *omitting next three words*

samudacinne kilese jānanti Sahetuke[1] ceva na ca hetu khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, ceto pariyañanena sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu cittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati, akāsanañcayatanaŋ viññanañcayatanassa, akiñcaññayatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññayatanassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Sahetuka ceva na ca hetū khandha iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivasānussa tiñanassa yathākammupagañānassa anagataŋsañānassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa

Danaŋ datvā (*pathamagamanaŋ, ninnānaŋ*)

6 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca

Dānaŋ datva (*yathā pathamagamanaŋ, evaŋ ninnānaŋ*)

7 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhamma[2] hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca[3]

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe arabbha hetu uppajjanti

8 Hetu ceva dhammā[2] sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe arabbha sahetuki ceva na ca hetu khandha uppajjanti

9 Hetu ceva dhammā[2] hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātadhipati Ārammanādhi

[1] S ahetuko *Cf* p 10, l 3
[2] B dhammo
[3] B hetu dhammassa ceva sahetukassa ārammana

pati —hetuṃ garuṃ katvā hetu uppajjanti Sahajātādhi pati —hetu ceva sahetukādhipati[1] sampayuttakānaṃ hetunaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu ceva sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Ārammanādhipati[2] katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandhā uppajjanti Sahajātādhipati —hetu ceva sahetuk adhipati[3] sampayuttakanaṃ khandhanaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu ceva hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetu kassa ceva na ca hetussa ca

Ārammanādhipati[4] katvā hetu ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti Sahajātādhipati —hetu[5] ceva khandhanaṃ hetūnañ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu na ca hetussa

Ārammañādhipati[6] dānaṃ datva sīlaṃ uposatha kammaṃ katva, taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe pe jhana pe Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katva pe phalaṃ garuṃ katva paccavekkhanti Sahetuke ceva na ca hetū khandhe garuṃ katva assādeti abhinandati,[7] taṃ garuṃ katva rago uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati Sahajatadhipati —sahetuko[8] ceva na ca hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhanaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammanādhipati

---

[1] K *and* S *omit* ceva sahetuka

[2] *As under* 1 [3] S sahetuko adhi°

[4] *As under* 1

[5] B *omits* hetu ceva *As under* 2

[6] *As under* 1 S *here inserts* Hetu garuṃ katva hetu sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti, sahajātadhipati hetu ceva sahetukā adhipati sampayuttakanaṃ khandhānaṃ hetunañ ca adhipati Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetuka adhipati arammanādhipati Sahajātā arammanadhipati dānaṃ, etc

[7] B *and* S *omit* [8] K sahetuka

—danaŋ datvā (*pathamagamanaŋ*[1] *yeva*) Sahajatādhipati — [2] sampayuttakanaŋ hetunaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca

Ārammanādhipati dānaŋ datva (*pathamagamanaŋ*[1] *yeva*) Sahajatādhipati —sahetuko [3] khandhanaŋ hetunañ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo

7 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipati paccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhipati —hetuñ[4] ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā hetū uppajjanti

8 Hetu ceva sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Ārammanadhipati —hetuñ ca [5] katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandhā uppajjanti

9 Hetu ceva hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhipati —hetuñ ca [5] hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima purima hetū[6] pacchimānaŋ pacchimanaŋ hetūnaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu ceva sahetuko na ca hetussa

Purima [7] pacchimānaŋ sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetunaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

3 Hetu ceva sahetuko sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

---

[1] B *omits* pathama R gatagamanaŋ yeva
[2] *As under* 4 K sahetukā
[3] *As under* 5 [4] R hetū
[5] *So also* R *As under* 7
[6] *All but* R *read* hetu [7] *As under* 1

Purima [1] hetunaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu

Purima purima sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandha pacchimanaŋ [2] Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodānassa (saŋkhittaŋ) Nirodhā vutthahantassa nevasaññānasaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa

Purima purimā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandhā pacchimanaŋ [4] Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa (saŋkhittaŋ)

6 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca

Purima [5] pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa pe (sahetuko ceva na ca hetumūlakaŋ, tīni pi ekasadisā)

7 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa anantara paccayena paccayo

Purima purimā hetū[6] ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimanaŋ hetunaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

8 Hetu ceva sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa

Purimā [7] pacchimānaŋ sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetunaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

9 Hetu ceva hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima [8] hetunaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajata

[1] As under 1 [2] As under 2 [3] Cf p 45
[4] As under 1 [5] As under 3
[6] B inserts sahetukassa ceva na ca hetu ca
[7] As under 7 [8] As under 7

paccayena paccayo aññamaññapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīni pi paccaya paticcavare hetusadisā*) upanissapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatupanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —hetū hetunaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo Hetu sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetūnaŋ khandhanaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo Hetū hetunaŋ sampayuttakānañ ceva khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*Imesaŋ dvinnam pi pañhānaŋ mūlāni pucchitabbāni*)

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu

Ārammanupanissayo [1] pe Pakatūpanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya danaŋ deti pe samapattiŋ uppadeti pe mānaŋ jappeti, pe ditthiŋ ganhati Sīlaŋ pe patthanaŋ upanissāya danaŋ deti, pe saŋghaŋ bhindati Saddha pe patthana saddhāya pe patthanāya upanissaya paccayena paccayo (*Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu-mūlakaŋ iminā kāranena*[2] *vitthāretabbaŋ*[3], *avasesā dve pañhā*)

7 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhamma hetussa ceva sahetukassa [4]

Ārammanupanissayo[5] pe Pakatupanissayo — hetu ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetunaŋ upanissaya paccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) [6]

Hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandha hetunaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko asevanapaccayena paccayo (*anantarasadisaŋ*)

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajāta, nanākhanikā Sahajatā —sahetuka ceva na ca hetū cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandbanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanikā —sahetukā ceva na ca

---

[1] *As under* 1
[2] R kārena
[3] K vittharetabbā
[4] B ahetu°
[5] *As under* 1
[6] B mulāni pucchitabbāni

hetu cetana vipakānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ceva na ca hetunaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajāta, nanākhanika Sahajāta —sahetuka [1] sampayuttakānaŋ hetunaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanākhanika —sahetuka [1] vipakānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

6 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetussa ca

Sahajāta, nanakhanika Sahajata —sahetukā [1] khandhanaŋ hetunañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo Nanakhanika [1] vipakanaŋ khandhanaŋ hetūnañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo

1 Hetu ceva vipakapaccayena paccayo

Vipako alobho adosassa amohassa vipakapaccayena paccayo (*Patisandhikkhane alobho yathā hetupaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ Nava pi vipākan ti niyāmetabbaŋ*)

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu aharapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Hetu ceva indriyapaccayena paccayo (*indriyan ti niyametabbaŋ Paripunnaŋ* [2])

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu jhanapaccayena paccayo (*tini*)

1 Hetu ceva maggapaccayena paccayo pe sampayutta atthi natthi vigata avigatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuya tīni,	aññamaññe nava,
arammane nava,	nissaye nava,
adhipatiyā nava,	upanissaye nava,
anantare nava,[3]	asevane nava,
sahājate nava,	kamme tīni,

[1] *As under* 4 [2] B *and* S nava pi paripunnaŋ

[3] R , B *and* S *add*, samanantare nava

vipake nava,
āhāre tīni,
indriye nava,
jhāne tīni,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,[1]
atthiya nava,
natthiya nava,
vigate nava,[2]
avigate nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[*Paccaniyaŋ*]

1 Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva dhammassa , sahajata , upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Hetu ceva sahetukassa na ca hetussa [3]

3 Hetu ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa [4]

4 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu na ca hetussa ārammana , sahajāta, upanissaya , kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa [5]

6 Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa ceva na ca hetusssa ca [7]

7 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetukassa [8]

8 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca na ca hetussa [8]

9 Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa [8]

Nahetuya nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*) sabbattha nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, narammane tīni, nadhipatiya tīni,[9] nanantare tīni, nasamanantare[10] tini (*saŋkhittaŋ*) sabbattha tīni, namagge tini, nonatthiya tini, novigate tini — evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B tīni, vippayutte nava [2] B tini
[3] *As in* 1 [4] *As in* 1 B *adds* kammapacca
[5] S *omits clause* [6] *As in* 4 *but* S *omits last two clauses*
[7] *As in* 4 [8] *As in* 1 [9] B nava
[10] B *and* S samanantare tini, na upanissaye tini

Nahetupaccaya, arammane nava,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare tini,[1]
sahajāte tini,
aññamaññe tini,
nissaye tīni,
upanissaye tīni,[2]
asevane nava,
kamme tini,
vipāke tīni,
ahare tini,
indriye tini,
jhāne tini,
magge tīni,
sampayutte tini,
atthiya tini,
natthiya tīni,
vigate tīni —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

HETU CEVA SAHETUKA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

[V

HETU CEVA HETUSAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ][3]

(*Yathā Hetu ceva sahetuka dukaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ Ninnanākaranaŋ*)[4]

---

[1] R nava [2] R nava [3] R Hetuŋ ceva
[4] K *has only the last three words, adding* Hetu sampayuttadukaŋ nitthitaŋ

[VI

NAHETU SAHETUKA DUKAŊ

Anulomaŋ]

1 Nahetu sahetukaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paticca nahetu sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nahetu sahetukaŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā pe dve Patisandhikkhane nahetu sahetu kaŋ pe

2 Nahetu sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nahetu sahetuke khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

3 Nahetu sahetukaŋ nahetu sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca

Nahetu sahetukaŋ (*cf* 1) khandha cittasamuttha nañ ca rupaŋ, pe dve pe Patisan dhikkhane pe

4 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu ahetuko

Ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ paticca tayo mahābhuta pe mahabhute paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ, katatta rupaŋ upāda rupaŋ

5 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu-sahetuko

Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca nahetu sahetuka khandha

6 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu ahetuko ca

Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca nahetu sahetuka khandha, mahabhute paticca katattā rūpaŋ upada rūpaŋ

7 Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu sahetuko

Patisandhikkhane nahetu sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca

---

[1] R nahetuŋ sahetukaŋ

vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandha pe dve pe

8 Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu ahetuko

Nahetu sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhane pe

9 Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu sahetuko ca nahetu ahetuko ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Paṭisandhikkhane [1] dve pe Nahetu sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ

1 Nahetu sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ ārammanapaccaya

Nahetu sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandha pe dve Paṭisandhikkhane pe [2]

4 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu ahetuko ārammanapaccaya

Nahetu ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Paṭisandhikkhane pe

5 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu-sahetuko

Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paṭicca nahetu sahetuka khandhā

7 Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu sahetuko

Paṭisandhikkhane nahetu sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandha pe dve (*saŋkhittaŋ evaŋ vibhajitabbaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,	samanantare cattāri,
arammane cattāri,	sahajate nava,
adhipatiyā pañca,	aññamaññe cha,
anantare cattāri,	nissaye nava,

[1] *As under* 7

[2] B *inserts* vatthuŋ, *and elides remainder of section, to* saŋkhittaŋ

upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte dve
asevane dve,[1]
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
āhāre nava (saṃkhittaṃ)
sampayutte cattāri,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate nava —
sabbattha nava,
evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ

[Paccanīyaṃ]

1 Nahetu-ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Nahetu ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ pe dve pe (paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā Moho natthi)

2 Nahetu sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā

Nahetu sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ

4 Nahetu ahetukaṃ nahetu-ahetuko

Nahetu ahetuke khandhe [2] (paṭisandhikkhaṇe yāva asaññasattā)

8 Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇa paccayā

Nahetu sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ (paṭisandhi saṃkhittaṃ)

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na aññamaññe tīṇi,
na upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,

---

[1] B omits clause

[2] As under 2

nahıne ekaŋ,
na ındrıye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,

nasampayutte tını,
navıppayutte dve,
nonatthıya tīnı,
novıgate tını —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Hetupaccayā, narammane tını,
nadhıpatıya nava,
nanantaıe nava,
nasamanantaıe nava,
na aññamaññe nava,
na upanıssaye tīnı,
napuıejate nava,

napacchajate nava,
nāsevane nava,[1]
nakamme ekaŋ,
navıpāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīnı,
navıppayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthıyā tīnı,
novıgate tını —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ (*saŋkhıttaŋ*) jhāne ekaŋ,
magge ekaŋ,

sampayutte ekaŋ,
vıppayutte ekaŋ,
vıgate ekaŋ,
avıgate ekaŋ —

evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccanıyānulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

(*Sahajātavāre pı evaŋ vādetabbaŋ*)[2]

1 Nahetu sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya nahetu sahetuko dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccaya (*tīnı*)

4 Nahetu ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya nahetu ahetuko dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccaya

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccaya tayo mahābhūtā pe Mahabhūte paccaya cıttasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upada rūpaŋ

5 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu sahetuko

Vatthuŋ paccaya nahetu sahetuka khandhā Patısandhıkkhane pe

---

[1] B *omıts clause*   [2] S katabbaŋ

6 Nahetu ahetukaŋ nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjantı hetupaccayā

Vatthuŋ paccayā nahetu sahetuka khandha Mahābhūte paccaya[1] cıttasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Patısandhıkkhane pe

7 Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu ahetukañ ca dham maŋ paccaya nahetu sahetuko dhammo uppajjatı hetu paccaya (*ghatanā tīnı, paıattıpatısandhı*[2] *paıpunnaŋ, saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyı nava, ārammane cattaıı, avıgate nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Nahetuya ekaŋ, narammane tıı ı (*saŋkhıttaŋ*) novıgate tīnı

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

(*Nıssayaıāro paccayavāı asadıso*)

1 Nahetu sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho nahetu sahetuko dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccaya

Nahetu sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Patı sandhıkkhane pe

Hetuya ekaŋ,
ārammane dve,
adhıpatıya ekaŋ,
anantare dve,
sabbattha dve,
magge ekaŋ,
avıgate dve

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

4 Nahetu ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho nahetu ahetuko dhammo uppajjatı nahetupaccayā

Nahetu ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Patı sandhıkkhane pe

Nahetuya ekaŋ,
nadhıpatıyā dve,
napurejate dve,
napacchājāte dve,
nāsevane dve,
nakamme dve,
navıpake dve,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navıppayutte dve

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] B patıcca

[2] K pavattapatı°

(*Evaŋ avasesā*[1] *dve gananā ganetabbā Sampayuttavāro saŋsatthavārasadiso*)

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Dānaŋ pe° sılaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhanaŋ Arıya maggaŋ phalaŋ paccavekkhantı pahınakılese vıkkhambhıtakılese pubbe pe Nahetu sahetuke khandhe anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı Kusalakusale nıruddhe nahetu sahetuko vıpako tad ārammanata uppajjatı, cetopariyañanena nahetu sahetukacıttasamaŋgıssa cıttaŋ janātı, akasānañcayatanaŋ viññānañcayatanassa pe ākıñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa pe Nahetu sahetuka khandha ıddhıvıdhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbe nıvasanussatıñanassa yathākammūpagañanassa anāgataŋsañanassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe arabbha nahetu sahetuka khandha uppajjantı

2 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu ahetukassa [3]

Nahetu sahetuke khandhe anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı Kusalakusale nıruddhe nahetu ahetuko vıpāko tad arammanata uppajjatı Nahetu - sahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu ahetukā khandha uppajjantı

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Nıbbanaŋ āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ pe nahetu ahetuke khandhe anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı Kusalakusale nıruddhe nahetu ahetuko vıpako tad arammanata uppajjatı Rūpayatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa pe photthabbayatanaŋ kāyavıññanassa arammana paccayena paccayo Nahetu ahetuke khandhe arabbha nahetu ahetukā khandha uppajjantı

5 Nahetu-ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Arıya nıbbanaŋ paccavekkhantı, nıbbanaŋ[4] gotrabhussa

---

[1] B *adds* pı [2] *See p* 10

[3] B *omits next sentence*

[4] B arıyā nıbbānaŋ hetu gotrabhussa, etc

vodanassa maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ nahetu ahetuke khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu sahetuko vipāko tad ārammaṇatā uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nahetu ahetuka cittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti,[1] nahetu ahetuka khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe nivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo Nahetu ahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu sahetuka khandhā uppajjanti

1 Nahetu sahetuko adhipatipaccayena paccayo Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammaṇādhipati —dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti Nahetu sahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati pe diṭṭhi uppajjati Sahajātādhipati — nahetu - sahetukādhipati[2] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajātādhipati — nahetu - sahetukādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

3 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu sahetukassa ca nahetu ahetukassa ca

Sahajātādhipati —nahetu sahetukādhipati [3] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu-ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Ārammaṇādhipati —ariyā nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe

---

[1] B *omits this clause* S *also, except the word* cetop°

[2] K sahetuka adhi°

[3] *As under* 1 R *here has also* sahetuka adhi°

vatthuŋ ... pe ... nahetu ahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

1. Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nahetu sahetukānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ anantara paccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa (*saŋkhittaŋ*). Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayenapaccayo.

2. Nahetu sahetuko ... nahetu ahetukassa.

Nahetu sahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ nahetu ahetukassa uppatticittassa[3] anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ āvajjanāya,[4] nahetu sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ nahetu ahetukassa bhavaŋgassa, nahetu sahetukā khandhā nahetu ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu ahetuko[5] ... nahetu ahetukassa.

Purimā purimā nahetu ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ [6] Āvajjanā pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu ahetuko ... nahetu sahetukassa.

Nahetu ahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ nahetu sahetukassa. Āvajjanā nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu ahetukā khandhā nahetu sahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

sahajātapaccayena paccayo (*iha*[8] *ghaṭanā natthi, satta pañhā*) ... pe ... aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

[1] B *omits*. [2] *Cf* p. 45. [3] R *and* B upapatti°.

[4] S avajjana. B āvajjanāna hetusahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapacca nahetusahetuka khandhā, *&c*.

[5] B *omits next paragraphs*. [6] *As under* 1.

[7] *As under* 2. K *omits*.

[8] *So* R., K *and* S purimā. *Cf* p. 46.

(*cha pañhā*) nıssayapaccayena paccayo (*pavattıpatısandhı*,[1] *satta pañhā*, *mıha*[2] *ghatanā natthı*) upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanūpanıssayo, anantaı ūpanıssayo, pakatupanıs sayo pe Pakatupanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssayı dānaŋ detı (*saŋlhıttaŋ*) mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ ganhātı Sılaŋ pe patthanaŋ upanıssaya dānaŋ detı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı Saddhāya pe patthanāya[3] saddhā pe patthanā mag gassa phalasamapattıyā upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

2 Nahetu-sahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Anantaı ūpanıssayo pakatūpanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo —saddha kāyıkassa sukhassa kayıkassa dukkhassı upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Sılaŋ pe patthanā kayıkassa sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa upanıssıyapaccayena paccayo [4]

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Anantarūpanıssayo[5] pe Pakatūpanıssayo —kāyıkaŋ sukhaŋ kayıkassa sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Kayıkaŋ[6] dukkhaŋ pe utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ kayıkassa sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Kāyıkaŋ sukhaŋ kayıkaŋ dukkhaŋ utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ kāyıkassa[7] sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa[8] upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo [9] Pakatūpanıssayo —kāyıkaŋ sukhaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı Kayıkaŋ dukkhaŋ utuŋ bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı

---

[1] K pavatta° [2] *See* p 77, *n* 8

[3] R saddhā patthanā saddhā patthanaya

[4] R *and* B, *add*, saddhā patthanā kāyıkassa sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa upanıssaya

[5] *As under* 1 [6] B *inserts* sukhaŋ kayıkaŋ

[7] K *omits last* 2 *words*

[8] S *omits to* saddhāya 7 *lines below* [9] *As under* 1

Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ pe senasanaŋ saddhaya pe patthanava upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu ahetuko[1] dhammo nahetu ahetukassa[1] dhammassa purejatapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammanapurejataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu ahetuko vipāko tad ārammanatā uppajjati Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe photthabbayatanaŋ kāya viññānassa purejatapaccayena paccayo Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe kayayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa pe vatthu nahetu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Ārammanapurejātaŋ° niruddhe nahetu sahetuko vipāko tad ārammanatā uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunati, vatthu nahetu sahetukanaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

2 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu ahetukassa[3] dhammassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

Nahetu sahetuka khandha purejatassa imassa kayassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejatassa imassa kayassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

Purima purima nahetu sahetuka khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimanaŋ nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ āsevana paccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodanassa, gotrabhu maggassa vodanaŋ maggassa āsevana paccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Purima purimā nahetu ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ

[1] B sahetu° [2] *As under* 4 [3] B sahetukassa

pacchimanaŋ nahetu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ asevanapac
cayena paccayo

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dham
massa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajata nanakhanikā Sahajata —nahetu sahetuka
cetana sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena
paccayo Nanakhanika —nahetu sahetuka cetana vipaka
naŋ nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena
paccayo

2 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajatā, nanakhanika Sahajata —nahetu sahetuka
cetanā cittasamutthananaŋ rupanaŋ kammapaccayena pac
cayo Nanakhanika —nahetu sahetuka cetana vipākanaŋ
nahetu ahetukanaŋ khandhānaŋ katatta ca rupanaŋ kam
mapaccayena paccayo

3 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu sahetukassa ca

Sahajatā, nanakhanikā Sahajata —nahetu sahetuka
cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ
ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānakhanikā[1]
nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ [1]

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Nahetu ahetuka cetana[2] paccayo Patisandhikkhane
nahetuahetukā cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ
katatta ca rupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dham
massa vipakapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

4 Nahetu ahetuko dhammo nahetu ahetukassa dham
massa vipakapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dham
massa ahārapaccayena paccayo (*tini*)

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Nahetu ahetuka āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ
cittasamutthanānañ ca rupanaŋ ahārapaccayena paccayo
Patisandhikkhane kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa kayassa ahara
paccayena paccayo

[1] *As under* 2 [2] *As under* 3

1 Nahetu sahetuko ındııyapaccayena paccayo (*tını*)

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Nahetu ahetukā ındııya sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthanānañ ca ıupānaŋ ındııyapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane rūpajīvıtındııyaŋ katattā ıupanaŋ ındııyapaccayena paccayo

1 Nahetu-sahetuko jhānapaccayena paccayo (*cattārı pı kātabbānı*)[1] maggapaccayena paccayo (*tīnı*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo

Nahetu sahetuko eko khandho tınnannaŋ pe Patısandhıkkhane pe

4 Nahetu ahetuko dhammo nahetu ahetukassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo

Nahetu ahetuko eko khandho pe (*patısandhı*)

2 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu ahetukassa[2] dhammassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā nahetu sahetukā[3] khandhā cıttasamutthanānaŋ rupānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo (*patısandhı*) Pacchajata nahetu sahetuka[3] khandha purejatassa ımassa kāyassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajataŋ, puıejātaŋ, pacchajātaŋ Sahajāta nahetu-ahetukā khandhā [4] Patısandhıkkhane khandha vatthussa, vatthu khandhanaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ — cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññanassa kayayatanaŋ kāyavıññānassa, vatthu nahetu ahetukanaŋ khandhānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajāta nahetu ahetuka khandhā purejātassa ımassa kayassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B kātabbaŋ K kātabbā
[2] B sahetukassa, *but cf p* 17, § 2
[3] B nahetu° [4] *As under* 2

5 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajātaŋ —patisandhikkhane vatthu nahetu sahetukanaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ vatthu nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Nahetu sahetuko atthipaccayena paccayo

Nahetu sahetuko eko khandho tinnannaŋ[1] pe Patisandhikkhane pe

2 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ pe

3 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu sahetukassa ca

Nahetu sahetuko eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Nahetu-ahetuko nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajato nahetu-ahetuko eko khandho[2] (*yāva asañ ñasattā*) [3] Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa, cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa kāyāyatanaŋ kayaviññānassa, vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajāta nahetu ahetukā khandha purejātassa imassa kāyassa, kabalinkāro ahāro imassa kāyassa, rūpajīvitindriyaŋ katattā rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajātaŋ —patisandhikkhane vatthu nahetu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe [4] uppajjati Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu sahetuko vipāko tad arammanata uppajjati

7 Nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu ahetuko ca

---

[1] *See p* 19, § 4
[2] *As under* 3
[3] S *omits*
[4] *As under* 4

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto nahetu sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ pe Patisandhikkhane nahetu sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthuñ ca tinnannaŋ pe

8 Nahetu sahetuko ca nahetu ahetukassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchajataŋ ahāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajata nahetu sahetuka khandhā ca mahabhutā ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata nahetu sahetuka khandha ca kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajata nahetu sahetukā khandha ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

Ārammane cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattari,
sahajate satta,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejate dve,
pacchajate dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme cattāri,
vipake cattāri,
ahare cattāri,
indriye cattari,
jhane cattari,
magge tīni,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte tīni,
atthiyā satta,
natthiya cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate satta —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[*Paccaniyaŋ*]

1 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo sahajāta-, upanissaya-, kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Nahetu sahetuko dhammo arammana, sahajāta-, upanissaya, pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Nahetu sahetuko nahetu sahetukassa ca sahajata-, kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Nahetu ahetuko ārammana sahajāta-, upanissaya, purejāta, pacchājāta, ahāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Nahetu ahetuko nahetu sahetukassa āram mana sahajāta, upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo

7 Nahetu sahetuko ca nahetu sahetukassa dham massa sahajāta, purejātapaccayena paccayo

8 Nahetu sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetukassa sahajāta, pacchājāta, ahara, indriyapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuya satta,
nārammane satta (*saŋ khittaŋ*)
sabbattha satta,
nasahajāte cha,
na-aññamaññe cha
nanissaye cha,
sabbattha satta, [1]
nasampayutte cha,
navippayutte pañca,
no atthiyā pañca,
nonatthiya satta, [2]
novigate satta,
no avigate pañca —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Ārammanapaccayā, nādhipatiya cattāri,
nānantare cattāri,
sabbattha cattāri,
nonatthiya cattari,
novigate cattari,
no avigate[3] cattari —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane cattari, adhipatiya cattari, avigate satta —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

NAHETU SAHETUKA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] *Full repetition given in K and B*

[2] B *has* pañca, *then repeats* nonatthiyā *with* satta

[3] B avigate

[VII

SAPPACCAYA DUKAŊ]

1 Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve pe Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ pe mahabhūte paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ

1 Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccaya (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigatapaccaya

Hetuya ekaŋ, ārammane ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigate ekaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati nahetu paccaya

Ahetukaŋ sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve pe (*ahetukapatisandhi yāva asaññasattā*) Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ, nārammane ekaŋ,[1] nadhipatiya ekaŋ, novigate ekaŋ

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B *omits clause*

Hetupaccayā, narammane ekaŋ, nādhipatiya ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*) novigate ekaŋ
Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane [1] ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigate ekaŋ
Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro paticcavāro asadiso* [2])

1 Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā
Sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ pe Patisandhikkhane khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā

1 Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ Evaŋ paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi vitthāretabbo* [3] *Sabbattha ekā yeva pañhā*)

1 Sappaccaoy [4] dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo
Sappaccaya [5] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ citta samutthanānañ ca rupānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Pati sandhikkhane pe

1 Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa āram manapaccayena paccayo
Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ pac cavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuttha hitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati Ariya maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnaki

---

[1] B nārammane
[2] B *omits* vāra
[3] K °tabbā
[4] B *omits this section*
[5] K *and* B sappaccayā hetu

lese vikkhambhitakilese[1] paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudaciṇṇe kilese jānanti Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ sappaccaye khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena sappaccayacitta samaṅgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānasaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa pe phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa sappaccayā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

5 Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

Ariyā nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

1 Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammaṇādhipati — dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe pe jhānaŋ pe Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ garuŋ pe Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ sappaccaye khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati Sahajātādhipati —sappaccayādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa

Ārammaṇādhipati —ariyā nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa[2] phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

1 Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (*saŋkhittaŋ*) upanissa-

[1] R °kilesaŋ [2] B *omits*

paccayena paccayo (*dve pañhā va,*[1] *upanissayamulaŋ*[2]) purejātapaccayena paccayo (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigatapaccayena paccayo (*sabbattha ekā*[3] *yeva*[4] *pañhā*)

Hetuyā[5] ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā dve,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,[6]
sahajāte ekaŋ,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye ekaŋ,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ,
sabbattha ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

1 Sappaccayo[7] dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, sahajāta-, upanissaya, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-,[8] āhāra-, indriya-, paccayena paccayo

5 Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā[9] dve,
nārammaṇe ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā ekaŋ,
nānantare dve,
nasamanantare dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
na upanissaye[10] dve,
napurejāte dve[11] (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
novigate[12] dve,
no avigate dve —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] R *and* B *omit*
[2] S °mūle
[3] B eko
[4] S ceva
[5] S nahetuya
[6] B *omits clause*
[7] R *and* S paccayo
[8] B *omits clause*
[9] S *omits last two clauses*
[10] B *and* S upan°
[11] B purejāte
[12] B *omits next three words*

Hetupaccaye, nārammaṇe ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā ekaŋ,
nānantare dve,[1]
nasamanantare ekaŋ,
na aññamaññe[2] ekaŋ,
na upanissaye ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte ekaŋ,[4]
nonatthiyā ekaŋ,
novigate ekaŋ —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā dve,
anantare[4] ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
avigate ekaŋ —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

SAPPACCAYA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] R *and* B ekaŋ, B *omits clause*

[2] B *omits* K naññ°

[4] K dve

[VIII

SAṆKHATA-DUKAṆ]

1 Saŋkhataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋkhato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Saŋkhataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandha cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ Paṭisandhikkhane khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahabhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upada rupaŋ (*Imaŋ dukaŋ yathā Sappaccayadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ,*[1] *ninnanakaranaŋ*)

Saŋkhata-dukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] B ganetabbaŋ

[IX

SANIDASSANA DUKAN]

4 Anıdassanaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca anıdassano dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Anıdassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha anıdassanaŋ cıttasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patı sandhıkkhane anıdassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha anıdassanaŋ katatta ca rupaŋ dve khandhe patıcca vatthu, vatthuŋ patıcca khandhā, ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ pe mahabhute patıcca anıdassanaŋ cıttasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upāda rupaŋ

5 Anıdassanaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca sanıdassano dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā [1]

Anıdassane khandhe patıcca sanıdassanaŋ cıttasamutthā naŋ rūpaŋ Patısandhıkkhane mahabhute patıcca sanıdas sanaŋ cıttasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katattā rupaŋ upadā rūpaŋ

6 Anıdassanaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca sanıdassano ca anıdassano ca dhammā uppajjantı hetupaccayā

Anıdassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha Sanıdassanañ ca anıdassanañ ca cıttasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe Patısandhıkkhane mahābhute patıcca sanıdassanañ ca anıdassanañ ca cıttasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rupaŋ upādā rupaŋ

4 Anıdassanaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca anıdassano dhammo uppajjatı ārammanapaccaya

[1] B nahetu

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, dve Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ pat cca khandhā

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca anidassano dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccaya

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve pe, ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ paticca tayo mahābhuta, dve pe mahābhute paticca anidassanaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ upāda rupaŋ

5 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sanidassano

Anidassane khandhe paticca sanidassanaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ, mahabhute paticca sanidassanaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ upada rupaŋ

6 Anidassanaŋ sanidassano ca anidassano ca

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ, dve pe, mahabhūte paticca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca[1] cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ upāda rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ sabbe kātabbā*)

Hetuyā tini,
ārammane ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā tīni,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte tīni,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye tini,
upanissaye ekaŋ,
purejate ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīni,
vipāke tini,
sabbattha tīni,
magge tini,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte tīni,
atthiya tīni,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate tīni —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca anidassano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā[2]

[1] K *omits* anidassanañ ca [2] S hetu°

Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, anidassanaŋ cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe Ahetuka patisandhikkhaṇe[1] khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahābhūte paticca anidassanaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ Bāhiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ[2] utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

5 Anidassanaŋ sanidassano nahetupaccayā Ahetuke anidassane khandhe paticca sanidassanaŋ citta samutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhaṇe mahabhute paticca sanidassanaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upada rūpaŋ Bāhiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ[4] utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ pe mahābhute paticca sanidassanaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ

6 Anidassanaŋ sanidassano ca anidassano Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ dve Patisandhikkhaṇe mahābhute paticca pe Bāhiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthanaŋ asaññasattānaŋ pe mahabhūte paticca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca katatta rupaŋ upada rūpaŋ (*evaŋ sabbe kātabba*)

Nahetuyā tīni,	navipake tīni
nārammaṇe tīni,	nāhāre tīni,
nādhipatiyā tīni,	na indriye tīni,
nānantare tīni,	najhāne tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,	namagge tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,	nasampayutte tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,	navippayutte tīni,
napurejāte tīni,	nonatthiyā tīni,
napacchājāte tīni,	novigate tīni[5]
nakamme tīni	

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] K ahetukappati°
[2] B bahīraŋ, *here and below*
[3] B *and* S *omit*
[4] *So also* B *and* S [5] B *omits clause*

Hetupaccaya, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā tīni,
sabbattha tīni,
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke tīni,
nasampayutte tīni,[1]
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tini

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Nahetupaccaya, arammane ekaŋ,
anantare ekaŋ
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajate tīni,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye ekaŋ,[2]
upanissaye tīni,[3]
purejate ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīni (*saŋkhittaŋ*)[4]
jhane tīni,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte tini,
vippayutte tīni,
atthiyā tīni,
natthiya ekaŋ,[5]
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate tīni

Paccaniyanulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Patisandhikkhane khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccaya khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccaya pe mahā bhūte paccayā anidassanaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upādā rupaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā anidassanā khandhā (*Itare pi dve pañhā kātabbā*)

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe dve Patisandhikkhane pe vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ

[1] B *omits clause* [2] B *and* S tini [3] B ekaŋ
[4] S *omits* [5] B *omits clause*

paccaya kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā anidassana khandhā (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā tīṇi, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, adhipatiyā tīṇi, avigate tīṇi [1]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, dve (*ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe* [2] *yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetuka anidassana khandhā Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*Itare pi dve kātabbā saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā tīṇi, nārammaṇe tīṇi, novigate tīṇi

Paccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nakamme ekaŋ, navippayutte ekaŋ, nonatthiya tīṇi, novigate tīṇi

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, magge ekaŋ, avigate tīṇi

Paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

(*Nissayavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo*)

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā dve (*paṭisandhi*)

4 Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā (*Evaŋ sabbaŋ paccayagaṇanāhi saddhiŋ kātabbaŋ* [3] *Sampayuttavāro pi saŋsatthavārasadiso*)

---

[1] B *omits clause* [2] K ahetukapp° S ahetupaṭi°

[3] B sabbaŋ sappaccayagaṇanāhi paṭisandhikaŋ kātabbaŋ S sabbe paccanīyā gaṇhāhi saddhiŋ kātabbaŋ K sabba paccaya (*sic*) gaṇanāhi saddhiŋ kātabbā

4 Anıdassano dhammo anıdassanassa dhammassa hetu paccayena paccayo

Anıdassanā [1] hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anıdas sanāŋ cıttasamutthananañ ca ıūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane pe

5 Anıdassano dhammo sanıdassanassa

Anıdassanā [2] hetu sanıdassananaŋ cıttasamutthananaŋ rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane pe

6 Anıdassano dhammo sanıdassanassa ca

Anıdassana [2] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sanı dassanānañ ca anıdassanānañ ca [3] cıttasamutthānānañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane pe

2 Sanıdassano dhammo anıdassanassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Sanıdassane rūpe [4] anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhuna pe rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa aıammanapaccayena paccayo Sanıdassana khandhā ca ıddhıvıdhañānassa pubbenıvasānussatıñā nassa yathakammupagañānassa anagataŋsañanassa āvaj janaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

4 Anıdassano dhammo anıdassanassa

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnānı paccavekkhatı, jhānā vutthahıtva jhanaŋ paccavekkhatı Arıyā maggā vutthahıtvā maggaŋ pacca vekkhantı, phalaŋ paccavekkhantı, nıbbānaŋ paccavekkhantı Nıbbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya arammanapaccayena paccayo Arıyā pahīnakılese paccavekkhantı vıkkhambhıtakılese pe Pubbe cakkhuŋ pe kayaŋ vatthuŋ [5] anıdassane khandhe anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı,

---

[1] B anıdassanahetu K °ssanā hetu [2] *So also* B

[3] S *omıts* R °sanaŋ rūpaŋ

[5] R kāyaŋ || sadde || vatthuŋ ||

dıbbaya sotadhatuyā saddaŋ suṇātı, cetopariyañāṇena anı dassanacıttasamaŋgıssa cıttaŋ jānātı, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññā yatanassa saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa pe phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, anıdassanā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenıvāsānussa tiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

2 Sanıdassano[1] dhammo anıdassanassa dhammassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇadhıpatı —sanıdassanaŋ rūpaŋ garuŋ katvā assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjatı dıṭṭhı uppajjatı

4 Anıdassano dhammo anıdassanassa

Ārammaṇādhıpatı, sahajātādhıpatı Ārammaṇādhıpatı —dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ katvā pe pubbe sucınnānı jhānā vuṭṭhahıtvā pe Arıyā maggā vuṭṭhahıtvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā Nıbbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa mag gassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ anıdassane khandhe garuŋ katvā assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjatı, dıṭṭhı uppajjatı Sahajātadhıpatı — anıdassanādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anıdassanānaŋ cıttasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

5 Anıdassano dhammo sanıdassanassa

Sahajātadhıpatı —anıdassanādhıpatı sanıdassanānaŋ cıttasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

6 Anıdassano dhammo sanıdassanassa ca

Sahajātādhıpatı —anıdassanadhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sanıdassanānañ ca anıdassanānañ ca cıttasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

4 Anıdassano dhammo anıdassanassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

[1] S anıdassano

Purimā purimā anidassanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa[1] nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātāpaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*). . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*).

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo, vaṇṇasampadaŋ patthayamāno[2] dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ karoti; vaṇṇasampadā[3] saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[5] . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe[4] . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe[6] aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. anulomagotra°. [2] B. vaṇṇasaraŋ pattharamāno.
[3] B. vaṇṇasampadhaŋ. S. vaṇṇaŋ karoti sampadāya.
[4] R. *has no lacuna.* [5] *As under* 2.
[6] R. °sanaŋ rūpaŋ.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ Ārammaṇapure jātaṃ cakkhuṃ pe vatthuṃ aniccato pe domanassaṃ uppajjati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa photthabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo

8 Sanidassano ca anidassano ca dhammā anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ —rūpāyatanañ ca vatthu ca anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo, rūpāyatanañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

4 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

5 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa

Pacchājātā imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa

6 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca

Pacchājāta anidassanā khandhā purejatassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kayassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

1 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

Purimā purimā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ pe

kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajatā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajātā anidassanā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhaṇikā anidassanā cetanā vipākānaṃ anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānañ ca katattā rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa

Sahajāta, nānākhanika (*vitthāretabbaŋ*)

6 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajāta, nānākhanika (*vitthāretabbaŋ*)

4 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*) āhārapaccayena paccayo (*tīni, tīsu*[1] *pi kabaliŋkāro āhāro kātabbo*) indriyapaccayena paccayo (*tīni, tīsu*[1] *pi rūpajīvitindriyaŋ*) jhānapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*) maggapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)[2] sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

4 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā anidassanānāŋ cittasamutthānānaŋ rupānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane anidassanā khandhā anidassanānaŋ katattā rupānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Khandhā vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa kāyāyatanaŋ kayaviññānassa, vatthu anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

5 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājataŋ[3] Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamutthānanaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pacchājatā anidassanā khandhā purejatassa imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca [4]

---

[1] K tāsu [2] B *omits clause* [3] B *omits*

[4] B *omits to* atthipacca || sanidassanaŋ rūpaŋ (*sic*) aniccato, *in following section*

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejatassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

2 Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo

Sanidassane rūpe[1] aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo

4 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajāto anidassano eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanānañ ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Dve (*saŋkhittaŋ, yāva asaññasatta*) Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbāya sotadhātuya saddaŋ suṇāti, saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejatassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ anidassanānaŋ katattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

5 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ katattā rūpānaŋ[2] upādā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Bāhiraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ mahābhūtā[3] sanidassanassa [4] Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā

---

[1] R *and* S sanidassanaŋ rūpaŋ [2] B *omits*
[3] B °bhūtānaŋ [4] K *has no lacuna*

purejatassa imassa sanidassanassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Kabalinkaro aharo imassa sanidassanassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Rūpajīvitindriyay sanidassananan katatta rupanay atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca

Sahajatay, pacchajatay āharay indriyay Sahajāto ani dassano eko khandho tinnannay khandhanay sanidassa nanañ ca anidassanananañ ca cittasamutthananay rūpanay atthipaccayena paccayo, dve khandhā Patisandhik khane mahābhuta sanidassanananañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamutthānanañ [1] Bahiray[2] mahābhūta sanidassa nānañ ca anidassanananañ ca katattā rūpānay upada rupanay atthipaccayena paccayo

8 Sanidassano ca anidassanassa

Purejātay rūpayatanañ ca vatthu ca anidassanānay khandhanay atthipaccayena paccayo Rūpayatanañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca cakkhuviññanassa atthipaccayena pac cayo natthi vigata avigatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā tini,	kamme tini,
arammane dve,	vipāke tini,
adhipatiya cattāri,	āhare tini,
anantare ekay,	indriye tini,
samanantare ekay,	jhane tīni,
sahajate tīni,	magge tīni,
aññamaññe ekay,	sampayutte ekay,[4]
nissaye tini,	vippayutte tīni,
upanissaye dve,	atthiya pañca,
purejate tīni,	natthiyā ekay,
pacchājāte tīni,[3]	vigate ekay,
āsevane ekay,	avigate pañca —

evay ganetabbay

Anulomay nitthitay

---

[1] *As under* 5

[2] B bāhiray

[3] B *omits clause*

[4] B tīni

1 Sanidassano dhammo sanidassanassa[1] dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa[2] dhammassa ārammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, purejāta, pacchājata,[3] kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa sahajāta, pacchājāta, kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

6 Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa [4]

9 Sanidassano ca sanidassanassa[5] ca pure jātapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā pañca,
nārammane cattāri,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nānantare pañca,
nasamanantare pañca,
nasahajāte pañca,
na aññamaññe[6] pañca,
nanissaye cattāri,
na upanissaye pañca,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte pañca,
sabbattha pañca,
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte cattāri,
no atthiyā cattāri,[7]
nonatthiyā pañca,
novigate pañca
no avigate cattāri

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā tīni,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe[6] tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] S anid°
[2] S sanid°
[3] K *omits* pacchājata,
[4] *As under* 5
[5] S *omits* R *has formula* 8
[6] K *and* S naññam°
[7] B *omits clause*

Nahetupaccaya, ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare ekaṃ,
samanantare ekaṃ,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaṃ,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane ekaṃ,[1]
kamme tīṇi (*saṃkhittaṃ*)
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte ekaṃ,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā ekaṃ,
vigate ekaṃ,
avigate pañca

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ

SANIDASSANA DUKAṂ niṭṭhitaṃ

---

[1] R tīṇi

[X

SAPPAṬIGHA DUKAṂ]

1 Sappaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sappaṭighaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā, dve mahābhūte ekaṃ Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca sappaṭighaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ

2 Sappaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca appaṭigho

Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca āpodhātu Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca appaṭighaṃ[1] cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ paṭicca āpodhātu itthindriyaṃ[2] kabaliṃkāro āhāro

3 Sappaṭighaṃ sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca

Sappaṭighaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā āpodhātu ca, dve mahābhūte pe Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ āpodhātu itthindriyaṃ kabaliṃkāro āhāro

4 Appaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca appaṭigho

Appaṭighaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā appaṭi

---

[1] B sappaṭighaṃ

[2] *So* R *throughout* B *here only,* atthi indriyaṃ K *and* S *have* indriyaṃ *throughout* *Only* R *gives a lacuna* *The text should run,* purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ *Cf p* 112

ghaŋ cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve pe Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā Āpodhatuŋ paticca appatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ Āpodhatuŋ paticca itthindriyaŋ kabaliŋkāro āhāro

5 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho

Appatighe khandhe paticca sappatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane āpodhatuŋ paticca sappatighā mahabhūtā, āpodhatuŋ paticca sappatighaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upādā rūpaŋ, āpodhatuŋ paticca cakkhāyatanaŋ photthabbāyatanaŋ

6 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho ca appatigho ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe Patisandhikkhane āpodhatuŋ paticca sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upadā rūpaŋ Apodhatuŋ paticca cakkhāyatanaŋ photthabbāyatanaŋ itthindriyaŋ kabaliŋkāro āhāro

7 Sappatighañ ca sappatigho dhammo

Appatighe[1] khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paticca sappatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane sappatighaŋ ekaŋ mahabhutañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paticca dve mahābhūta, sappatighe mahābhute ca āpodhatuñ ca paticca sappatighaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upadā rūpaŋ[2] Photthabbāyatanañ ca apodhatuñ ca paticca cakkhayatanaŋ rasayatanaŋ

8 Sappatighañ ca appatigho dhammo

Appatighe[1] khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca appatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane appatighe khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca appatighaŋ katattā rūpaŋ Photthabbāyatanañ ca apodhātuñ ca paticca appatighaŋ cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katattā rūpaŋ[3] upādā rūpaŋ

---

[1] R sappatighe

[2] B *omits to* Patisandhikkhane, 5 *lines below*

[3] R *and* B *omit*

Photthabbayatanañ ca apodhatuñ ca paticca itthindriyaŋ[1] kabalinkaro ahuo

9 Sappatighañ ca sappatigho ca

Appatighe[2] khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Patisandhikkhane appatighe khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca katattā rupaŋ Photthabbayatanañ ca āpodhatuñ ca paticca sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rupaŋ upadā rupaŋ Photthabbayatanañ ca āpodhatuñ ca paticca cakkhayatanaŋ rasayatanaŋ itthindriyaŋ kabalinkaro ahuo

5 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati arammanapaccayā

Appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā pe dve pe Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paticca khandhā

2 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca appatigho[3] dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā (*patisandhi vajjetabba katattā rūpa ca*) anantarapaccaya samanantara paccayā sahajatapaccayā (*sabbe mahābhūtā katabba*) pe aññamaññapaccayā

Sappatighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paticca dve mahabhuta, dve

2 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca appatigho dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccaya

Sappatighe mahabhūte paticca āpodhatu

3 Sappatighaŋ sappatigho ca

Sappatighaŋ ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ paticca dve mahabhūtā ca āpodhātu ca, dve pe

4 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca appatigho

Appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, dve pe Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā

5 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho

---

[1] *So also* B [2] *So also* R [3] K sappat°

Apodhātuŋ paticca sappatighā mahabhutā (*ime ajjhattikā bahirā*[1] *mahābhūtā lātabbā*)

7 Sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā

Sappatighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtañ ca āpodhatuñ ca paticca dve mahabhūta nissayapaccayā avigatapaccayā

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane ekaŋ,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye ekaŋ,[2]
purejāte ekaŋ,
asevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
ahare nava,
indriye nava,
jhane nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte ekaŋ,[3]
vippayutte nava,[4]
atthiya nava,
natthiya ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Appatighaŋ appatigho nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha appatighaŋ cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe Ahetukapatisandhikkhane[5] khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, āpodhātuŋ paticca appatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upada rūpaŋ, āpodhātuŋ paticca itthindriyaŋ kabalinkāro ahara Bahiraŋ āhārasamutthanaŋ utusamutthanaŋ asaññasattānaŋ Āpodhātuŋ paticca appatighaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ, vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca

[1] R *and* K ajjhattikabāhira *Cf p* 109
[2] B tīni eva
[3] B nava
[4] B *omits clause*
[5] K ahetukapp°

vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*Appaṭi-ghamūlakaŋ*[1] *itare pi dve pañhā kātabbā ghaṭane*[2] *pi tīṇi pañhā kātabbā, ajjhattikā bahiddhā mahābhūtā sabbe jānitvā kātabbā*)

1 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati nārammanapaccayā (*sabbaŋ saŋkhittaŋ*) novigatapaccayā

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammane nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare nava,
nasamanantare[4] nava,
na aññamaññe nava,
na upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme nava,
navipake nava,
nāhāre nava,
na indriye nava,
najhāne nava,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte[5] nava,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā nava
novigate nava

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, nārammane nava,
nadhipatiya nava,
nanantare nava,
nasamanantare nava,
na aññamaññe nava,
na upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchajate nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipake nava,
nasampayutte nava,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiya nava,
novigate nava

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ,
anantare[6] ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava
upanissaye ekaŋ,

---

[1] S °mūlaŋ [2] S ghataṇena
[3] *So all the texts Cf p* 107
[4] B samanantare, *etc , all positive after first* 4
[5] B *resumes negatives* [6] B *omits clause*

purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,[1]
kamme nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte nava,
atthiya nava,
natthiya ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro pi paticcavārasadiso*)

1 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya sappatigho dhammo upajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya appatigho[2]

Appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā appatighaŋ cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve pe Patisandhikkhane apodhatuŋ paccaya appatighaŋ cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upada rūpaŋ, apodhatuŋ paccayā itthindriyaŋ kabaliŋkaro ahāro, vatthuŋ paccaya appatighā khandhā (*avasesā pañca pañhā paticcavārasadisa*[3])

2 Sappatighaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya appatigho dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā

Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññanaŋ kāyayatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññānaŋ

4 Appatighaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā appatigho

Appatighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā, dve pe Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paccaya appatighā khandha[4]

8 Sappatighañ ca appatighañ ca appatigho

Cakkhuviññanasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandha kayaviññanasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kayayatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā adhipatipaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigatapaccaya

---

[1] B *breaks off here*
[2] B sappa°
[3] B *omits* -vāra
[4] S appatighaŋ khandhaŋ

Hetuyā nava,	nissaye nava,
ārammane tīni,	upanissaye[1] tīni,
adhipatiyā nava,	purejāte tīni,
anantare tīni,	āsevane ekaŋ,
samanantare tīni,	kamme nava,
sahajāte nava,	avigate nava
aññamaññe cha,	

(*Evaŋ paccanīyagananā pi*[2] *kātabbā Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso Saŋsatthavāre sabbattha ekaŋ yeva pañhā*[3] *Dve pi vārā kātabbā*)

4 Appatigho dhammo apatighassa dhammassa hetu paccayena paccayo

Appatigha[4] hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appatighānañ ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena[5] paccayo (*patisandhi*)

5 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa

Appatigha hetu sappatighānaŋ cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*)

6 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca

Appatigha hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sappatighānañ ca appatighānañ ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*)

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa āram manapaccayena paccayo

Rupe[8] pe photthabbe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa sappa

---

[1] B *omits* nava, upanissaye

[2] B *and* S paccayampi K paccaniyaŋpi gananapi R sabbattha ekaŋ, *adding* saŋkhittaŋ || avigatapaccayā eka yeva pañhā

[4] B sapp°

[5] S °ānañca

[6] S nahetu°

[7] B *omits this section*

[8] R, B *and* S cakkhu

tıghā khandhā ıddhıvıdhañanassa pubbenıvasanussatıñanassa yathākammūpagañānassa anagataŋsañānassa avajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Dānaŋ sılaŋ uposathakammaŋ katva taŋ paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnānı paccavekkhatı, jhana vutthahıtvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhatı Arıyā magga vutthahıtvā maggaŋ paccavekkhantı, phalaŋ paccavekkhantı [1] Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Arıyā pahīnakılese paccavekkhantı, vıkkhambhıtakılese paccavekkhantı, pubbe samudācınne kılese jānantı Vatthuŋ ıtthındrıyaŋ purısındrıyaŋ jīvitındrıyaŋ āpodhatuŋ kabalıŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı, cetoparıyañānena appatıghacıttasamaŋgıssa cıttaŋ jānātı, akasānañcāyatanaŋ vıññānañcāyatanassa ākıñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānasaññāyatanassa appatıgha khandhā ıddhıvıdhañanassa cetoparıyañanassa pubbenıvasanussatıñanassa yathākammūpagañanassa anagataŋsañanassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

2 Sappatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Ārammanādhıpatı —cakkhuŋ photthabbe [2] garuŋ katva assādetı abhınandatı *(saŋkhıttaŋ)* taŋ garuŋ katva rago uppajjatı dıtthı uppajjatı

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa

Ārammanādhıpatı, sahajatādhıpatı Ārammanādhıpatı —dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā pubbe sucınnānı jhānā vutthahıtvā jhanaŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhatı Arıyā maggā vutthahıtvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhantı, phalaŋ garuŋ katva Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Vatthuŋ ıtthındrıyaŋ purısındrıyaŋ jıvıtındrıyaŋ āpodhatuŋ kabalıŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ garuŋ katva assadetı abhınandatı taŋ garuŋ katva rāgo uppajjatı dıtthı

---

[1] R °vekkhatı [2] B *and* S photthabbo

uppajjati Sahajātādhipati — appatighadhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ appatighānañ ca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa

Sahajatadhipati —appatighadhipati sappatighanaŋ citta-samutthananaŋ [1]

6 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca

Sahajatadhipati — appatighadhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ sappatighanañ ca appatighanañ ca cittasamutthananañ ca rupanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima purimā appatighā pe [2] phalasamapattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo

Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa dhammassa sahajatapaccayena paccayo (*nava*) aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*cha*) nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanissayo, pakatupanissayo pe
Pakatupanissayo —utuŋ pe senasanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, utu pe senasanaŋ saddhaya pe phalasamapattiya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe [3] pakatūpanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissaya dānaŋ deti pe ditthiŋ ganhati sīlaŋ pe kayikaŋ sukhaŋ kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ bhojanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe

[1] *As just above* [2] *Cf* p 12, § 4
[3] *As under* 2

saŋghaŋ bhındatı, saddha pe bhojanaŋ saddhaya pe phalasamapattıyā upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

2 Sappatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa puıejatapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapuıejataŋ, vatthupurejataŋ Āıammanapuıejataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe photthabbe anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passatı, dıbbāya sotadhatuya saddaŋ sunatı, rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññanassa, photthabbayatanaŋ kayavıññanassa purejātapaccayena paccayo Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa kayayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa purejātapaccavena paccayo

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa

Āıammanapurejataŋ, vatthupuıejātaŋ Āıammanapuıejataŋ —vatthuŋ ıtthındrıyaŋ purısındıiyaŋ jīvıtındrıyaŋ apodhatuŋ kabalıŋkaraŋ āhāraŋ anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı Vatthupuıejataŋ —vatthu appatıghanaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

8 Sappatıgho ca dhammā appatıghassa

Ārammanapurejataŋ[1] cakkhāyatanañ ca vatthu ca photthabbayatanañ ca vatthu ca[2] appatıghanaŋ khandhānaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājata appatıghā khandha purejatassa ımassa appatıghassa kayassa pacchājatapaccayena paccayo Pacchajata appatıghā khandhā purejatassa ımassa sappatıghassa kayassa, pacchājata appatıghā khandhā purejātassa ımassa sappatıghassa ca appatıghassa ca kayassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo (*Dvinnam pi mūla*[3] *kātabbā*)

---

[1] R *inserts* vatthupure || [2] K *omits* vatthu ca
[3] B mūlaŋ

4 Appatıgho[1] dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa āseva napaccayena paccayo

Puıima puıimā appatıghā pe vodānassa[2] maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa kamma paccayena paccayo

Sahajāta, nanākhanıka Sahajātā appatıgha cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appatıghānañ ca cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānakhanıkā appatıghā cetana vıpakānaŋ khandhanaŋ[3] appatıghanañ ca katattā rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Appatıgho dhammo sappatıghassa

Sahajāta, nānakhanıka[4] khandhanaŋ sappatıghānañ ca cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanıkā [5] khandhānaŋ sappatıghanañ ca[6] katatta rupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

6 Appatıgho dhammo sappatıghassa ca

Sahajāta, nanākhanıka pe

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa vıpākapaccayena paccayo (*vıpako appatıgho tīnı*)

4 Appatıgho dhammo appatıghassa dhammassa āhāra paccayena paccayo

Appatıgha āhara sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appatıghanañ ca cıttasamutthananaŋ rupānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane kabalıŋkāro aharo ımassa appatıghassa kayassa ahārapaccayena paccayo (*Avasesā dve pı pañha kātabbā Patısandhı kabalıŋkāro āhāro dvīsu[7] pı kātabbā agge [8]*)

---

[1] S sappatıgho [2] K vodānaŋ *Cf* p 79, § 1

[3] B *omıts* [4] *As under* 4 [5] B *omıts next five lines*

[5] *As under* 4 [6] S appatı°

[7] B dvısu [8] B magge

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa indriya paccayena paccayo

Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññanassa kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññanassa indriyapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa (*tini, tisu ca*[1] *jīvitindriyaŋ agge kātabbaŋ*)

8 Sappatigho ca dhammā appatighassa

Cakkhundriyañ ca cakkhuviññanañ ca cakkhuviññana sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo Kay indriyañ ca kayaviññanañ ca kāyaviññanasahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo jhanapacca yena paccayo (*tīni*) maggapaccayena paccayo (*tini*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa vippa yuttapaccayena paccayo

Purejataŋ cakkhayatanañ ca cakkhuviññanassa kāyayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājataŋ Sahajata appatighā khandhā appatighānaŋ cittasamutthānanaŋ rupanaŋ vip payuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ vatthu appatighanaŋ khandhanaŋ vippa yuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajata appatighā khandhā purejatassa imassa appatighassa kayassa vippayuttapacca yena paccayo

5 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchajataŋ Sahajāta[2] appatighā khandhā sappatighanaŋ cittasamutthanānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayutta paccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*) Pacchajatā appa tigha khandha purejātassa imassa sappatighassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca

---

[1] S tīsu pi B tesu pi

[2] B pacchājātā S *omits down to next recurring* sahajāta

Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ Sahajatā appatighā khandhī sappatighanañ ca appatighanañ ca cittasamutthānanaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pacchājata[1] imassa sappatighassa ca appatighassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa dhammassa atthi paccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ paticcasadisā pathamapañha*)

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāta sappatighī mahabhutī apodhatuyā atthipaccayena paccayo Sappatigha maha bhūtā appatighanaŋ cittasamutthānānaŋ rupanaŋ katatta rūpānaŋ upādā rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Phot thabbāyatanaŋ itthindriyassa[2] kabalinkarassa[3] āharassa atthipaccayena paccayo Bahuaŋ utusamutthanaŋ asañ ñasattanaŋ[4] Purejataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe phot thabbe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati,[5] dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhatuya saddaŋ sunāti, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa kāyayatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca

Sappatighaŋ ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ dvinnaŋ mahabhūtanaŋ apodhatuyā ca atthipaccayena paccayo pe (*pati sandhi*[6] *yāva asaññasattā*)

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājataŋ aharaŋ indriyaŋ Saha jāto appatigho eko khandho tinnannaŋ (*yāva asañ ñasatta*) Purejātaŋ vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhatuŋ kabalinkāraŋ ahāraŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, vatthu appatighānaŋ khan dhānaŋ[7] atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajāta appatighā khandha purejātassa imassa appatighassa kayassa atthipac-

---

[1] *As under* 5
[2] K indriyassa
[3] S kabalinkaraharassa
[4] K °satta Cf pp 6, 19
[5] K *omits*
[6] B paticcasandhiyaŋ
[7] S *inserts* katattā

cayena paccayo Kabaliŋkaro āhaıo ımassa [1] Rūpa jīvıtındrıyaŋ appatıghānaŋ katattā ıupānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

5 Appatıgho dhammo sappatıghassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[2] aharaŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahajātā appatıghā khandha sappatıghānaŋ cıttasamutthānānaŋ rupanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane āpo dhātu sappatıghānaŋ mahabhutānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo, apodhātu sappatıghānaŋ cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ katattā rūpānaŋ upāda rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo, apodhātu cakkhāyatanassa photthabbāyatanassa attlıpaccayena paccayo Bahıraŋ āhārasamutthānaŋ utusamutthānaŋ asaññasattanaŋ Pacchājātā appatıghā khandhā purejatassa ımassa sappatıghassa kāyassa atthı paccayena paccayo Kabalıŋkaıo[3] āhāıo ımassa [4] Rūpajīvıtındııyaŋ sappatıghānaŋ katattā rupanaŋ atthı paccayena paccayo

6 Appatıgho dhammo sappatıghassa ca

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahajato appa tıgho eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ sappatıghānañ ca appatıghānañ ca (*patıccasadısaŋ yāva asaññasattā*) Pacchajatā appatıghā khandha purejātassa ımassa sappatı ghassa ca appatıghassa ca kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Kabalıŋkāıo āharo ımassa [4] Rūpajīvıtındrıyaŋ sappa-tıghanañ ca appatıghanañ ca[5] katattā rūpanaŋ atthıpacca yena paccayo

7 Sappatıgho ca appatıgho ca dhammā sappatıghassa (*patıccasadısaŋ yāva asaññasattā*)

8 Sappatıgho ca appatıghassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ Sahajātā appatıghā khandhā ca mahabhūtā ca appatıghanaŋ cıttasamutthānānaŋ ıūpānaŋ (*patıccasadısaŋ*[6] *yāva asaññasattā*) Sahajato cakkhuvıñ ñānasahagato eko khandho ca cakkhayatanañ ca tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ, dve Kāyavıññanasahagato eko khandho

---

[1] *As just above* [2] B *omits*
[3] B *omits down to* sahajātaŋ [4] *As just above*
[5] B *and* S *have only* sappatıghānaŋ [6] S Paccayā sadısā

ca kayayatanañ ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve

9 Sappatigho ca appatigho ca dhammā sappatighassa ca appatighassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*paticcasadisaŋ*)

Hetuyā tīni,
ārammane dve,[1]
adhipatiya cattari,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye dve,
purejate tīni,
pacchajate tini,
asevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīni,
vipake tini,
ahāre tini,
indriye pañca,
jhāne tīni,
magge tīni,[2]
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte cattari,
atthiya nava,
natthiya ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa sahajata paccayena paccayo

2 Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa arammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo

3 Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca sahajata paccayena paccayo

4 Appatigho dhammo appatighassa ārammana sahajata, upanissaya, purejāta, pacchājāta, kamma, ahara indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa sahajata, pacchājata, kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

6 Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca sahajāta-,[3] pacchājata, kamma-, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] K tini [2] B *omits clause*

[3] B *omits remaining alternatives*

7 Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā sappaṭighassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo

8 Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca appaṭighassa sahajāta , purejāta , pacchājātapaccayena paccayo [1]

9 Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca sahajātapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā nava (*saṃkhittaṃ*),
nānantare nava,[2]
nasamanantare nava,
nasahajāte cattāri,
na aññamaññe nava,
nanissaye cattāri,
na upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava (*saṃkhittaṃ*),
nasampayutte nava,
navippayutte nava,
no-atthiyā[3] cattāri,
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava,
no avigate cattāri

Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi (*saṃkhittaṃ*),[4]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi (*saṃkhittaṃ*),
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaṃ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, adhipatiyā cattāri (*anulomamātikā gaṇetabbā*)[5] avigate nava [6]

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ

SAPPAṬIGHA DUKAṂ niṭṭhitaṃ

---

[1] R *omits last clause*
[2] R *and* B *omit clause*
[3] B anatthiyā
[4] R *inserts* na anantare tīṇi
[5] R gahetabbā
[6] K *inserts* vigate nava

[XI

RŪPI DUKAŊ]

1 Rūpıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca rupī dhammo[1] uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ patıcca tayo mahabhūta, dve pe Mahabhūte patıcca cıttasamutthanaŋ ıupaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upada rupaŋ

2 Rupıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca aıūpı dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Patısandhıkkhane vatthuŋ patıcca arupıno khandha[2]

3 Rupıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca rupī ca arūpī ca dhammā uppajjantı hetupaccayā

Patısandhıkkhane vatthuŋ patıcca arupıno khandha, mahābhūte patıcca katattā rupaŋ

4 Arupıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca arūpī dhammo

Arupıŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā, dve (*patısandhı*)

5 Arūpıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca rupī dhammo

Arupıno khandhe patıcca cıttasamutthānāŋ ıūpaŋ (*patısandhı*)

6 Arupıŋ dhammaŋ patıcca rupī ca aıūpī ca

Arupıŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*patısandhı*)[3]

---

[1] B *and* S rupıdhammo

[2] B *and* S arūpıkhandhā *always* R aıūpī°

[3] B *omits*

7 Rūpiñ[1] ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paticca rūpī [2] Arupino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane pe

8 Rupiñ ca arupiñ ca dhammaŋ paticca arūpī Patisandhikkhane arūpiŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve

9 Rupiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ rupi ca arūpī ca dhammā Patisandhikkhane arupiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve Arupino khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paticca katattā rupaŋ

(*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane tīni,
adhipatiya pañca,
anantare tīni,
samanantare tini,[4]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye tīni,
purejate ekaŋ,
asevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,[5]
ahāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,[5]
sampayutte tīni,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiya tīni,
vigate tīni,
avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paticca rūpī dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paticca arūpī nahetupaccayā Ahetukaŋ arūpiŋ[6] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, dve Ahetupatisandhikkhane[7] vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

(*Nahetupaccayā nava pañhā, ahetukan ti niyāmetabbaŋ*)

---

[1] R *and* K rūpiŋ ca *throughout*
[2] B *omits next six lines* [3] S rūpi ca
[4] K *omits clause* [5] B *omits clause* [6] S rūpi
[7] B ahetukapati° K ahetuppati° S ahetukaŋ patisan°

Nahetuyā nava
naārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nahāre[1] ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ
najhāne dve,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, nārammane
tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,
nāsevane nava,[2]
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane[3]
tīni,
anantare tīni,
samanantare tīni,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye tīni,
purejate ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
ahare nava,
indriye nava,[4]
jhāne nava,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte tīni,[5]
vippayutte nava,
atthiya nava,
natthiya tīni,
vigate tīni,
avigate nava

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro pi paticcavārasadiso*[6])

---

[1] B na āhāre [2] B tīni [3] B *and* S nāram°
[4] K *omits last two clauses* [5] B ekaŋ
[6] S paccayavāra° *In* B *the copyist has transcribed the*

1 Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccaya rūpi dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ (*paticcasadisaŋ*)

2 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī hetupaccaya

Vatthuŋ paccayā arupino khandhā (*patisandhi*)

3 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rupī ca

Vatthuŋ [1] Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ (*patisandhi Evaŋ avasesā pañhā, pavattipatisandhi vibhajitabbā*)

2 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arupī ārammanapaccaya

Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ kayāyatanaŋ paccaya kayaviññānaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā arūpino khandha (*patisandhi*)

4 Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī

Arupiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe dve (*patisandhi*)

8 Rūpiñ ca arupiñ ca dhammaŋ arūpī

Cakkhuviññanasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhayatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve kāyaviññanasahagataŋ pe Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve

Hetuyā nava,	āsevane tīni,
ārammane tīni,	kamme nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
adhipatiyā nava,	
anantare tini,	magge nava,
samanantare tīni,	sampayutte tīni,
sahajate nava,	vippayutte nava,
aññamaññe cha,	atthiya tīni,[2]
nissaye nava,	natthiyā tīni,
upanissaye tini,	vigate tīni,
purejate tīni,	avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

---

following Anulomaŋ, Paccaniyaŋ *and two following* mātika *twice Many discrepancies occurring the first time do not appear in the repetition, and are therefore not noted here*

[1] *As under* 2 [2] R *and* B nava

1 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rūpi dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe[1] asaññasattānaŋ, ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ pe

2 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccaya arūpī nahetupaccayā

Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ kaya-yatanaŋ paccaya kayaviññanaŋ, vatthuŋ paccaya ahetukā arupino khandhā Ahetukapatisandhikkhane[2] vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

3 Rupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rupi ca nahetupaccayā (*Pavattipatisandhi*[3] *labbhā*)

4 Arupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arupī

Ahetukaŋ arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Patisan-dhikkhane vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

5 Arupiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rupī

Arupino khandhe paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ (*patisandhi*)

6 Arupiŋ rupī ca arupī ca dhammā

Arupiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya tayo khandhā cittasamut-thānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*patisandhi*)

7 Rupiñ ca arupiñ ca dhammaŋ paccayā rupi

Arupino khandhe ca mahabhute ca paccaya cittasamut thanaŋ rūpaŋ (*patisandhi*)

8 Rupiñ ca arupiñ ca dhammaŋ paccayā arūpi

Cakkhuviññanasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhā yatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve kayaviñña-nasahagataŋ pe arupiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve Patisandhikkhane vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasapagato moho

9 Rupiñ ca arupiñ ca dhammaŋ paccaya rūpī ca arupī ca dhammā uppajjanti nahetupaccaya

Arupiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya[4] tayo khandha, dve Arupino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccaya cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*patisandhi*)

---

[1] *Cf* p 4 [2] B ahetukapati° K ahetukappati°
[3] K pavatta° [4] R *inserts* ahetuka

Nahetuya nava,
nārammane tīnı,
nādhıpatıyā nava,
nānantaıe tını,
nasamanantare tīnı,
na aññamaññe tīnı,
na upanıssaye tını,
napurejāte nava,
napacchajāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattārı,
navıpāke nava,
nahare ekaŋ,
na-ındrıye ekaŋ,
najhāne cattārı,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīnı,
navıppayutte dve,
nonatthıyā tīnı,
novıgate tīnı

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Hetupaccayā, narammane tīnı (*saŋkhıttaŋ, sabbe kātabbā*)
nakamme tını,
navıpāke nava,
nasampayutte tīnı,
navıppayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthıyā tīnı,
novıgate tīnı

Anulomapaccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane tīnı, (*sabbe kātabbā*) jhāne nava, magge tını, (*saŋkhıttaŋ*) avıgate nava

Paccanıyanulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

(*Nıssayavāro pı paccayavārasadıso*)

4 Arūpıŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho arūpī dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Arupıŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā, dve (*patısandhı*)

Hetuyā ekaŋ, avıgate ekaŋ (*Evaŋ paccanıya*[1] *pı tīnı gananā pı sampayuttavāıe*[2] *pı sabbe kātabbā*[3] *Ekā yeva pañhā*)

4 Arupı dhammo arūpıssa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Arupī hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patısandhı*)

---

[1] K °yampı B °yaŋ pı [2] K °vāro [3] B katabbo

5 Arupī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa

Arupī hetu cittasamutthānanaŋ rupānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (patisandhi)

6 Arupī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca[1]

Arūpī hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (pati sandhi)

2 Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaliŋkāraŋ ahāraŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti Rupayatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa arammanapaccayena paccayo photthabbayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo Rupino khandha iddhividhañānassa pe anagataŋsañānassa āvajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

4 Arupī dhammo arupissa dhammassa

Danaŋ, silaŋ, uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe[2] jhānā Ariya maggā phalaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ariya pahīnakilese (saŋkhittaŋ)[3] vikkhambhitakilese pubbe Arūpino khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, cetopariyañanena arūpicittasamaŋgissa[4] cittaŋ jānati, akasanañcāyatanaŋ viññanañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānasaññāyatanassa arūpino khandha iddhividhañanassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsānussatiñanassa yathakam mūpagañanassa anagataŋsañānassa avajjanaya arammanapaccayena paccayo

2 Rupī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] S arupissa ca sarupissa ca
[2] B pubbesu
[3] *Cf* pp 9, 10, § 4
[4] R arūpī°

Ārammanadhipati —cakkhuŋ pe kabaliŋkaraŋ āhāraŋ garuŋ katva assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati

4 Arupī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa

Ārammanadhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammanadhipati —danaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*) nibbanaŋ maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Arūpino khandhe garuŋ katva assadeti rāgo uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati Sahajatādhipati —arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhi patipaccayena paccayo

5 Arupī dhammo rupissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Sahajatadhipati —arupī adhipati cittasamutthānānaŋ rupanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 Arupi dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa

Sahajatadhipati — arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Arupī dhammo arupissa dhammassa anantarapacca yena paccayo

Purimā purimā arupino khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchi mānaŋ arupinaŋ [1] khandhānaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantara paccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo sahajātapaccayena paccayo (*satta, miha ghatanā*[2] *natthi*) aññamaññapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo (*satta pañhā, miha ghatana*[2] *natthi*)

2 Rupī dhammo arūpissa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanūpanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —utu[3] bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati Utu[3] bhojanaŋ sena sanaŋ saddhaya pe[4] phalasamapattiyā upanissaya paccayena paccayo

---

[1] *So* K (R *omits*) [2] K pi ha ghatanā B pi hāŋ katanā
[3] B *omits* utu [4] R *has no* pe

4 Aıupī dhammo arupıssa dhammassa upanıssayapac cayena paccayo

Ārammanupanıssayo [1] pe Pakatupanıssayo — saddhaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı pe sılaŋ kayı kaŋ dukkhaŋ upanıssaya dānaŋ detı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, saddha pe kāyıkaŋ dukkhaŋ saddhaya pe phalasamāpattıyā upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

2 Rupī dhammo aıupıssa [2] dhammassa puıejatapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupuıejataŋ Ārammanapure jātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ kabalıŋkāıaŋ āhāraŋ anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passatı, dıbbaya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunatı, rūpā yatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa photthabbayatānaŋ kāya vıññanassa Vatthupurejataŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cak khuvıññānassa kayayatanaŋ kāyavıññanassa vatthu arūpınaŋ [3] dhammanaŋ puıejatapaccayena paccayo

5 Arūpī dhammo ıupıssa [4] dhammassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājāta arūpıno khandhā purejātassa ımassa kāyassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

4 Arūpī dhammo arūpıssa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

Purımā puıımā pe [5] pacchımānaŋ

4 Arūpī dhammo arūpıssa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajata, nānākhanıkā Sahajata arupī cetanā sampa yuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānā khanıkā arūpī cetanā [6] vıpakānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapac cayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 2

[2] B arūpı arūpıssa K rupı rūpıssa

[3] S rūpīnaŋ [4] S arupıssa

[5] *Cf p* 115 (*āsevanavāıo*)

[6] B *has* katattā kamma, *then omits next three sentences*

5 Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa

Sahajātā, nanakhanikā Sahajātā arupī cetanā cittasam utthanānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānakhanikā arupi cetanā katattā rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

6 Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arupissa

Sahajātā, nanakhanikā Sahajātā arupī cetana sampa yuttakanaŋ[1] khandhanaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanikā[2] arupī cetanā vipakānaŋ khandhanaŋ katatta ca rūpānaŋ kammapacca yena paccayo

4 Arūpī dhammo arupissa dhammassa vipakapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Rupi[3] dhammo rupissa dhammassa ahārapaccayena paccayo

Kabalinkaro āhāro imassa kāyassa āharapaccayena pac cayo

4 Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ahārapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Rupī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo

Rupajīvitindriyaŋ katatta rūpanaŋ indriyapaccayena pac cayo

2 Rupī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa

Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññānassa kāyindriyaŋ kayaviññanassa indriyapaccayena paccayo

4 Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

8 Rūpī ca arūpī ca arūpissa[4]

---

[1] B *has* vipākanaŋ khandhānaŋ kamma ||

[2] B *inserts* sahajātā *and finishes foregoing sentence over again twice*

[3] B sarūpi [4] K rūpissa *Cf p* 116, § 8

Cakkhundrıyañ ca cakkhuvıññānañ ca cakkhuvıññāna sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ ındrıyapaccayena paccayo Kāy ındrıyañ ca pe

4 Arūpī dhammo arūpıssa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo (tīnı) maggapaccayena paccayo (tīnı) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (ekaŋ)

2 Rupī dhammo arupıssa dhammassa vıppayuttapacca yena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajataŋ —patısandhıkkhane vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena pac cayo Purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa kāyāyatanaŋ kāyavıññānassa, vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhanaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo •

5 Arupī dhammo rupıssa[1] dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ Sahajata arupıno khandha cıttasamutthānānaŋ rupānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena pac cayo Patısandhıkkhane arupı khandhā katattā rupānaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā arupıno khandhā purejātassa ımassa kāyassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Rūpī dhammo rūpıssa dhammassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ āhāraŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahajataŋ ekaŋ mahā bhūtaŋ (yāva asaññasattā) Kabalıŋkāro āhāro ımassa kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Rupajıvıtındrıyaŋ katattā rupanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

2 Rūpī dhammo arupıssa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajataŋ —patısandhıkkhane vatthu arupınaŋ khandhanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe kabalıŋkāraŋ aharaŋ anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhuna pe dıbbaya sotadhātuyā pe rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa photthabbayatanaŋ kayavıññānassa, cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa

[1] S arūpıssa

kāyāyatanaŋ kayavıññanassa, vatthu aıūpınaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

4 Arūpı[1] dhammo arupıssa[1] dhammassa

Arūpī eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ pe dve pe Patısandhıkkhane pe

5 Arūpı dhammo rupıssa dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājataŋ Sahajata aıūpıno khandhā cıttasamutthanānaŋ rupānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane pacchājatā arūpıno khandhā purejatassa ımassa kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

6 Aıupī dhammo rupıssa ca arūpıssa ca

Arupı eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamut thanānañ ca rūpanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo pe dve pe Patısandhıkkhane pe

7 Rupī ca arupī ca dhamma rupıssa

Sahajataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahajāta aıūpıno khandha ca mahābhutā ca cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajata arupıno khandha ca kabalıŋkaro aharo ca ımassa kāyassa atthı paccayena paccayo Pacchājatā arupıno khandhā ca ıūpa jıvıtındrıyañ ca katatta rupānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

8 Rupī ca aıupī ca dhammā arupıssa[2]

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajāto cakkhuvıññānasahagato eko khandho ca cakkhāyatanañ ca tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo pe dve pe Kayavıññanasahagato arupı eko khandho ca vatthu ca tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo pe dve pe Patısandhıkkhane arūpī eko khandho ca vatthu ca tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ pe dve pe natthıpaccayena paccayo vıgata- avıgatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuya tını,	anantaıe ekaŋ,
ārammane dve,	samanantare ekaŋ,
adhıpatıya cattārı,	sahajāte satta,

---

[1] B *omıts thıs and thıee followıng paıagıaphs*

[2] B ıūpıssa

aññamaññe cha,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ,
pacchajate ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tini,
vipāke tīni,
āhare cattari,
indriye cha,
jhane tīni,
magge tīni,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte dve,
atthiyā satta,
natthiya ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate satta —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ [1]

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Rūpī dhammo rupissa dhammassa sahajatapaccayena paccayo āhara , indriya paccayena paccayo
2 Rupī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa arammana-, sahajāta , upanissaya-, purejata paccayena paccayo
4 Arūpī dhammo arupissa dhammassa arammana , saha jata , upanissaya , kammapaccayena paccayo
5 Arupī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa sahajāta , pacchā jata , kammapaccayena paccayo [2]
6 Arūpī dhammo rupissa ca arupissa ca dhammassa sahajata , kammapaccayena paccayo
7 Rupi ca arūpī ca dhammā rupissa dhammassa saha jata , pacchajāta , ahara-, indriyapaccayena paccayo
8 Rupī ca arupi ca dhamma arupissa dhammassa saha jata , purejatapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuya satta,
narammane satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,[3]
nanantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte cha,[4]
na aññamaññe cha,
nanissaye cha,
na upanissaye satta,
napurejate satta (saŋkhittaŋ),
namagge satta,

---

[1] B *and* S *omit the two words*
[2] B *adds* upanissaya || purejāta|| ||
[3] K *omits clause*
[4] B nava

nasampayutte cha,[1]
navippayutte pañca,
no atthiya cattari,
nonatthiya satta,
novigate satta,
no avigate cattari —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ [2]

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, narammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā tīni,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na-aññamaññe ekaŋ,
na upanissaye tini,
sabbattha tini,
nasampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate[3] tini —
evaŋ ganetabbaŋ [2]

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane dve, adhipatiya cattari (*anulomamātikā katabbā*) avigate satta

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

RUPI DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B pañca, *omitting next clause*
[2] R *and* S *omit the two words*
[3] R no avigate

[XII

LOKIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasam utthānañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve pe Pati sandhikkhane[1] khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahabhute paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rupaŋ upāda rūpaŋ

4 Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paticca lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha pe dve pe

5 Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paticca lokiyo dhammo uppaj jati hetupaccayā

Lokuttare khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ

6 Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paticca lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ[2] dve pe

7 Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paticca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhute ca paticca cittasamut thānaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuya pañca,	adhipatiyā pañca,
ārammane dve,	anantare dve,

---

[1] S *omits this word* [2] *As under* 1

samanantare dve,[1]
sahajāte pañca,[2]
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye pañca,
upanissaye dve,[3]
purejate dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme pañca,
vipāke pañca,
āhare pañca,[4]
indriye pañca,
jhane pañca,
magge pañca,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte pañca,[5]
atthiyā pañca,
natthiya dve,
vigate dve,[6]
avigate pañca

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ lokiyaŋ[7] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ pe (*ahetukapatisandhi yāva asaññasatta*) Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā dve,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,[8]
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tini
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājate pañca,
nāsevane pañca,

(*nāsevanamūlake lokuttare suddhake arūpe vipāko ti niyā metabbaŋ*[9] *Avasesā pakatikā yeva*)

nakamme dve,
navipake pañca,
nāhare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,

---

[1] B *and* S *omit clause*
[2] S dve
[3] B *omits clause*
[4] K *omits clause*
[5] S dve
[6] R pañca
[7] K *omits* lokiyaŋ
[8] S *omits clause*
[9] B saddhake arūpe vipako tīni yāmetabbaŋ S su arūpe vipāke tīni yāmetabbaŋ R vipāko tīni niyām° *Cf p* 138, § 1

nasampayutte tīni, nonatthiya tini,
navippayutte dve,[1] novigate tini
Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, narammane tīni, nasampayutte tini,
nādhipatiyā dve (*nānantara padādi paccaniyasadisā*[2]) navippayutte dve,
nonatthiya tīni,
navipake pañca, novigate tīni
Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigate ekaŋ
Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro paticcavāra asadiso*)[3]

[*Anulomaŋ*]

1 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya (*saŋkhittaŋ*) ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe mahabhūte paccaya citta samutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rupaŋ upadā rūpaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā lokiyā khandha

2 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokuttaro

Vatthuŋ paccaya lokuttara khandha

3 Lokiyaŋ lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca

Vatthuŋ paccayā lokuttara khandhā Mahabhute paccaya cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ

4 Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokuttaro (*tīni*)

7 Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya lokiyo hetupaccayā

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccaya cittasamut thanaŋ rūpaŋ

---

[1] S ekaŋ

[2] K anantarapadā pathamasarisa B anantarepada pathamesadisā S anantarapada pathamasarisā

[3] S paccayavāra°

8 Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandha pe dve pe

9 Lokiyañ ca lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha pe dve pe Lokuttare khandhe ca mahabhute ca paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane cattāri,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattari,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cattāri,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejate cattari,
āsevane cattari,
kamme nava,
vipake nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
magge nava,
sampayutte cattari,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cattari,
vigate cattari,[1]
avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (*yāva asañña sattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññanaŋ kayā yatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññanaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetuka lokiyā khandhā, vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhac chasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammane tīni,
nadhipatiyā cattāri,
nānantare tīni (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate cattāri,
napacchajāte nava,
nāsevane nava,

(*lokuttare arūpe vipakan ti niyāmetabbaŋ*[2]),

---

[1] B *omits clause* [2] *So also* R, B *and* S *Cf p* 136, *n* 9

nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā cattāri[1] (*nānantarapadādi paccaniyasadisā*),
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane[2] ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ

Paccaniyānulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandha pe dve pe Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho lokuttaro

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandha pe dve pe (*Saŋsatthavāro evaŋ vitthāretabbo saha gananāhi dve pañhā Sampayuttavāro saŋsatthavārasadiso*)

[*Anulomaŋ*]

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Lokiya hetū sampayuttakānaŋ[3] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane pe

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa (*tīni*)

---

[1] R *and* B *insert* nanantare tīni, *adding* nasamanantara padādi *etc*

[2] B nahetuyā āram°

[3] B Lokiyakhandhanaŋ citta°

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo

Dānaŋ silaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavek khati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati Jhānā pe Ariyā gotrabhuŋ[1] paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ pac cavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhita kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilese janantı Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ pe lokiye khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañanena lokiyacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānati, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññanañcāyatanassa, akiñ caññayatanaŋ nevasaññanasaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa pe photthabbāyatanaŋ kāya viññanassa, lokiyā khandhā iddhividhañānassa cetopari yañānassa pubbenivasānussatiñānassa yathakammupaga ñānassa anagataŋsañānassa avajjanaya arammanapaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa

Nibbanaŋ maggassa phalassa arammaı apaccayena pac cayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa

Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbanaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotra bhussa vodanassa avajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ariya cetopariyañānena lokuttaracittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janantı Lokuttarā khandha cetopariyañānassa pubbenivā-sanussatiñānassa yathākammūpagañānassa anāgataŋsañā nassa avajjanāya arammanapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa adhipatipacca-yena paccayo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajatādhipati Ārammanādhipati —danaŋ datva sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhānā

[1] B gotrabhū

pe sekhā[1] gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā pe vodānaŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhanti Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ lokiye khandhe garuŋ katva assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rago uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati Saha jatādhipati —lokiyadhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātadhipati Ārammanadhipati —nibbanaŋ maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Sahajatadhipati —lokuttaradhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa

Ārammanādhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammanādhipati —ariyā maggā vutthahitva maggaŋ garuŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ[2] garuŋ katva paccavekkhanti, nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Sahajatādhipati —lokuttarādhipati cittasamutthananaŋ rupānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca

Sahajātadhipati —lokuttaradhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca rupanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima purimā lokiyā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ lokiyanaŋ khandhānaŋ pe anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa

Gotrabhū maggassa vodānaŋ maggassa,[3] anulomaŋ phalasamapattiya, nirodha vutthahantassa nevasaññanasaññayatanaŋ phalasamāpattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa

---

[1] K, R *and* B sekkhā S sekho

[2] K *and* S *omit* nibbānaŋ

[3] S gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa K *and* S gotrabhu

Purimā purimā lokuttara khandha pacchimānaŋ pacchimanaŋ lokuttaranaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Magge phalassa, phalaŋ phalassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa

Phalaŋ vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa samanantara paccayena paccayo sahajātapaccayena paccayo (*pañca pañhā,*[1] *ghatanā natthi*) aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*die*) nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatupanissayo - pe Pakatūpanissayo —lokiyaŋ saddhaŋ upanissāya danaŋ deti pe vipassanaŋ uppadeti, abhiññaŋ uppādeti, samāpattiŋ uppadeti, mānaŋ jappeti, ditthiŋ ganhāti, lokiyaŋ sīlaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati Lokiya saddhā pe[2] senasanaŋ lokiyāya saddhāya pe[2] kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo Kusalakusalaŋ kammaŋ vipakassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatupanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —pathamassa maggassa parikammaŋ[3] pathamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo, pe catutthassa maggassa parikammaŋ catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe [4] Pakatūpanissayo —pathamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo Tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissaya paccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe [4] Pakatūpanissayo —ariya maggaŋ upanissaya anuppannaŋ samāpattiŋ[5] uppā

---

[1] S pañcarihaŋ
[2] R *has no hiatus*
[3] S *omits this word*
[4] *As under* 1
[5] S anuppannasamā°

dentı, uppannaŋ samāpajjantı, saŋkhāre aniccato[1] dukkhato anattato vipassanti, tesaŋ maggo pe ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa phalasamāpattiyā kāyikassa sukhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato[2] pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa pe phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthupurejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa pe kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

2 Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Vatthu[3] lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa

Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

Purimā purimā lokiyā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *and* B *continue* ṭhānāṭhānato sattassa upani || || phalasamāpattiyā, *etc* S *continues* ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa upanissaya

[2] R, B *and* S *omit last two words*

[3] *Preceded in* R *by* vatthu purejātaŋ ||

Anulomaŋ gotıabhussa anulomaŋ vodanassa asevanapaccayena paccayo

2 Lokıyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āsevana paccayena paccayo

Gotrabhu[1] maggassa vodānaŋ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokıyo dhammo lokıyassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajatā, nānakhanıka Sahajata lokıya cetana sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthānānañ ca ıupanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanākhanıka lokıyā cetana vıpākānaŋ khandhanaŋ katatta ca rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttaıassa

Sahajātā, nānākhanıkā Sahajāta lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanākhanıka lokuttaıā cetanā vıpakānaŋ lokuttaıānaŋ[2] khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaıo dhammo lokıyassa

Lokuttarā cetanā cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

6 Lokuttaro dhammo lokıyassa ca

Lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthanaŋ rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

1 Lokıyo dhammo lokıyassa dhammassa vıpakapaccayena paccayo

Vıpako lokıyo eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] vıpakapaccayena paccayo pe dve Patısandhıkkhane pe

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa vıpākapaccayena paccayo (*tīnı*)

1 Lokıyo dhammo lokıyassa dhammassa āharapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] K *and* S °bhu [2] B *omıts* [3] R *adds* cıttasamu ||

Lokiyā ahārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamut thānānañ ca rūpānaŋ aharapaccayena paccayo Patisan dhikkhane kabaliŋkāro ahāro imassa kāyassa āharapacca yena paccayo

4 Lokuttaio dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa ahara paccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa indiiyapacca yena paccayo

(*Patisandhikkhano*[1] *kātabbo*) Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviñ ñanassa pe kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññanassa indriya paccayena paccayo Rūpajivitindriyaŋ katattā rūpānaŋ indiiyapaccayena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa indriya paccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

1 Lokiyo[2] dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa jhānapacca yena paccayo (*ekaŋ, lokuttaie tīni*) maggapacca yena paccayo (*lokiye ekaŋ, lokuttaie tīni*)

1 Lokiyo dhammassa lokiyassa dhammassa sampayutta paccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ, lokuttaie eko*)

1 Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa vippayuttapac cayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā lokiya khandhā cittasamutthānanaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Patisandhikkhane khandhā vatthussa vippayutta paccayena paccayo, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapac cayena paccayo Purejataŋ cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviññā nassa pe kayāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa, vatthu lokiyānaŋ khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta lokiya khandhā purejatassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapāccayena paccayo

2 Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa

---

[1] K (patisandhi kātabbā)

[2] B *omits this and next section* (*five lines*)

Pureȷataŋ vatthu lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ vıppayutta paccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaıo dhammo lokıyassa

Sahaȷataŋ, pacchaȷātaŋ Sahaȷātā lokuttarā khandha cıttasamutthananaŋ rupanaŋ vıppayuttapaccayena pac cayo Pacchāȷāta lokuttarā khandhā pureȷātassa [1]

1 Lokıyo dhammo lokıyassa dhammassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

Sahaȷātaŋ, pureȷātaŋ, pacchāȷataŋ ahāraŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahaȷāto lokıyo eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ cıtta samutthānānañ ca (*yāva asaññasattā*) Pureȷātaŋ — cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ (*puı eȷātasadısaŋ*[2]) Vatthu lokıyanaŋ khandhanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchāȷata lokıyā khandhā pureȷātassa ımassa kayassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Kabalıŋkāro āhaıo ımassa kayassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Rūpaȷıvıtındrıyaŋ katattā rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

2 Lokıyo dhammo lokuttarassa

Pureȷātaŋ vatthu lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpacca yena paccayo

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa [3]

Lokuttaro eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpac cayena paccayo pe dve pe

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokıyassa

Sahaȷātaŋ, pacchāȷātaŋ Sahaȷāta lokuttaıa khandhā cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchāȷātā lokuttarā khandha [4]

6 Lokuttaro dhammo lokıyassa ca

Lokuttaro eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasam

---

[1] *As undeı* 1

[2] B *has* pureȷataŋ saha cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ pureȷātasa dısaŋ

[3] B *ınserts* pureȷātaŋ vatthuŋ lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthı || Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa ||

[4] *As under* 1

utthānanañ ca ıupanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo pe
dve pe

7 Lokıyo ca lokuttaıo ca dhamma lokıyassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ[1] aharaŋ ındııyaŋ Sahajatı lokuttaıa khandhā ca mahābhutā ca cıttasamutthānanaŋ ıūpanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajatı[2] lokuttarā khandhā ca mahābhuta ca cıttasamutthānanaŋ rupanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajata lokuttaıa khandha ca kabalıŋkaro ahaıo ca ımassa kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajata lokuttaıa khandhı ca ıupajıvıtındııyañ ca katatta rūpanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

8 Lokıyo ca lokuttaro ca dhamma lokuttaıassa dhammassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, puıejataŋ Sahajato lokuttaıo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo pe dve pe natthıpaccayena paccayo vıgatapaccayena paccayo avıgata paccayena paccayo[3]

Hetuyā cattāıı,	kamme cattāıı,
āıammane[4] tīnı,	vıpāke cattaıı,
adhıpatıya cattāıı,	ahare cattaıı,[6]
anantare cattāıı,	ındııye cattarı,
samanantare cattaıı,[5]	jhane[7] cattāıı,
sahajate pañca,	magge cattārı,
aññamaññe dve,	sampayutte dve,
nıssaye satta,	vıppayutte tını,
upanıssaye cattārı,	atthıya satta,
puıejate dve,	natthıyā cattārı,
pacchājate dve,	vıgate cattārı,
āsevane dve,	avıgate satta

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

1 Lokıyo dhammo lokıyassa dhammassa arammana

[1] B omıts [2] R and B omıt sentence Cf p 146, § 7
[3] K omıts [4] B sarammane
[5] S omıts clause [6] K omıts clause
[7] S omıts last two clauses

paccayena paccayo sahajata, upanissaya, pure jata, pacchajata, kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

2 Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo[1]

4 Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āram mana-, sahajāta, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

6 Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca lokuttarassa ca dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo

7 Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhamma lokiyassa dhammassa sahajāta, pacchajāta, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

8 Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokuttarassa dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo, purejātapaccayena pac cayo[3]

Nahetuyā satta (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na-aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,
na-upanissaye satta,[4]
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte satta (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,[5]
navippayutte cattari,
no atthiyā[6] cattari,
nonatthiyā[7] satta,
novigate satta,
no avigate cattāri

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, nārammane cattāri (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare cattari,
na aññamaññe dve,
na upanissaye cattāri (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
namagge cattāri,

---

[1] S *omits clause*
[2] K *omits last clause*
[3] K *omits this clause*
[4] K pañca
[5] B nava, *and omits next clause*
[6] R *and* B na atthiyā
[7] S nonatthiya cattāri, natthiyā satta

nasampayutte dve, nonatthiya cattāri,
navippayutte dve, novigate cattari

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccaya, ārammane tīni, adhipatiyā cattari (*anulomamātikā kātabba*) avigate satta

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

LOKIYA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

[XIII

KENACI VIÑÑEYYA DUKAŊ]

1 Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca kenaci viññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve pe Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paticca tayo mahābhūta,[1] pe mahābhūte paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rupaŋ upāda rupaŋ

2 Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca kenaci naviññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā pe [2] upādā rupaŋ

3 Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandha[3] pe

4 Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ kenaci naviññeyyo

Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca kenaci naviññeyya tayo khandhā[4] pe

5 Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ kenaci viññeyyo

Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandha pe[5]

---

[1] B khandhā [2] *As in* 1

[3] B naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ *Finish as in* 1

[4] B naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhā *Finish as in* 1

[5] *As in* 1

6 Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ kenaci viññeyyo ca

Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paticca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā pe[1]

7 Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca dhammaṃ paticca kenaci viññeyyo hetupaccaye

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paticca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandhā pe [1]

8 Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyo

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paticca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandha pe [2]

9 Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca dhammaṃ paticca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paticca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyya ca tayo khandhā pe [1]

Hetuyā nava, arammane nava (*saṃkhittaṃ*) avigate nava

Anulomaṃ nitthitaṃ

Nahetuyā nava, narammane nava (*saṃkhittaṃ*) novigate nava (*Evaṃ cattāri pi gananā paripunnā*)[3]

(*Sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saṃsattha vāro pi sampayuttavāro pi evaṃ vitthāretabba, paccayavāre vatthu ca pañcāyatanā ca dassetabbā*[4], *yathā yathā labbhati taṃ taṃ kātabbaṃ*)[5]

1 Kenaci viññeyyo dhammo kenaci viññeyyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As in* 1

[2] *As in* 1 B *has here* saṃkhittaṃ, *eliding remainder of* Anulomaṃ

[3] K *and* S *omit this sentence*

[4] R °āyatanāni ca dassetabbāni

[5] K, B *and* S *omit last three words* K *has* labhati

Kenacı vıññeyya hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthānanañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patısandhı saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava, ārammane nava (*saŋkhıttaŋ*) avıgate nava

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Nahetuya[1] nava, novıgate nava

Paccanıyaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

Evaŋ cattārı pı gananā parıpunnā[2]

KENACI VIÑÑEYYA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] B hetupaccayā [2] S gananā (*sıc*) punnā

[XIV

ĀSAVA-DUKAŊ]

[*Anulomaŋ*]

1 Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kamasavaŋ paticca ditthasavo avijjāsavo Ditthāsavaŋ paticca kamasavo avijjasavo Avijjasavaŋ paticca kamāsavo ditthasavo [1] Bhavasavaŋ paticca avijjasavo Ditthāsavaŋ paticca avijjasavo (*Ekekamhi*[2] *cakkaŋ kātabbaŋ*)

2 Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no āsavo[3] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Āsavaŋ paticca sampayuttaka[4] khandha cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ

3 Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavo ca no asavo ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Kāmāsavaŋ paticca ditthāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā[5] cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)

4 No asavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no asavo

No asavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ pe dve pe

---

[1] K , B *and* S *omit second and third sentences*

[2] S ekakamhi R ekekampi

[3] S *has* nasav° *nearly always, occasionally* no āsav R *has* nvāsav°

[4] R āsavasampay°, *here only*

[5] B sampayuttakañ ca khandhaŋ

Patısandhıkkhane khandhe patıcca vatthu, vatthuŋ patıcca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahabhūte patıcca cıttasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upada rūpaŋ

5 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca asavo

No āsave khandhe patıcca [cattāro[1]] asava

6 No-āsavaŋ āsavo ca no-asavo ca dhammā uppajjantı hetupaccayā

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[2] patıcca tayo khandhā asava cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*)

7 Āsavañ ca no asavañ ca dhammaŋ patıcca āsavo dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Kamasavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe patıcca dıtthāsavo avıjjasavo (*cakkaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*)

8 Āsavañ ca no āsavañ ca no asavo

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ pe dve
pe

9 Āsavañ ca no asavañ ca āsavo ca no asavo ca

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmasavañ ca patıcca tayo khandhā dıtthasavo avıjjasavo cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava, vıpāke ekaŋ,
ārammane nava, ahare nava
sabbattha nava,[3] avıgate nava

Anulomaŋ nıtthıtaŋ

[*Paccanıyaŋ*]

4 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca no āsavo dhammo uppajjatı nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ no-asavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve

---

[1] R *and* B *omıt* [2] K *ınserts* vatthuñ ca
[3] S *omıts clause*

pe Ahetukapatisandhikkhane[1] khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandha ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*)

5 No asavaŋ asavo nahetupaccaya
Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

2 Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no āsavo dhammo uppajjati naiammanapaccayā
Āsavaŋ paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ

4 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no asavo
No-asave khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ
Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*)

8 Āsavañ ca no asavañ ca dhammaŋ no-asavo
Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca cittasam utthanaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuya dve, narammane tīni, nādhipatiyā nava, nānantare tīni, nasamanantare tīni, na aññamaññe tīni, na upanissaye tīni, napurejate nava, napacchajāte nava, nāsevane nava, nakamme tīni, navipāke nava, nahare ekaŋ, na indriye ekaŋ, najhāne ekaŋ, namagge ekaŋ, nasampayutte tīni, navippayutte nava, nonatthiyā tini, novigate tīni[2]

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccayā, naiammane tīni, nādhipatiya nava, nānantare tīni, nasamanantare tīni,[3] na aññamaññe tīni,[3] na upanissaye tini, napurejāte nava, napacchajate nava, nasevane nava,

---

[1] K ahetukapp° B ahetukaŋ pati°
[2] K nava [3] K *omits clause*

nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiya tīṇi,[1]
novigate tīṇi

Anulomapaccanīyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe [2] dve,
anantare dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
magge ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,[3]
avigate ekaŋ [4]

Paccanīyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso*)

Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*āsavamūlakaŋ tīṇi paṭiccasadisa*)

4 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā no-āsavo

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ pe dve pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, pe mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā no āsavā khandhā

5 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo

No-āsave khandhe paccayā āsavā, vatthuŋ paccayā āsavā

6 No āsavaŋ āsavo ca no āsavo ca dhammā

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā āsavā[5] ca cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ pe dve pe Vatthuŋ paccayā āsavā sampayuttakā ca khandhā

7 Āsavañ ca no āsavañ ca dhammaŋ āsavo

Kāmāsavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo (*cakkaŋ*) kāmāsavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo (*cakkaŋ*)

8 Āsavañ ca no āsavañ ca no āsavo

No āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve

---

[1] K nava [2] B nāram° [3] B *omits clause*
[4] B *and* S nava R dve [5] S *omits*

pe Āsavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā no āsava khandha

9 Āsavañ ca no āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya āsavo ca no asavo ca dhamma[1] uppajjanti hetupaccaya

No asavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamasavañ ca paccayā tayo khandha ditthāsavo avijjasavo cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ*) Kamasavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā ditthasavo avijjasavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava, arammane nava, adhipatiya nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*), , vipake ekaŋ, avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

4 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā no asavo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ[2] no asavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayo tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, pe dve pe (*ahetukapatisandhi yāva asaññasatta*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññanaŋ kayayatanaŋ [3] vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā no asava khandha

5 No āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā asavo

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nakamme tīni,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni —
evaŋ sabbe gananā ganetabbā

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso*)

1 Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

---

[1] S dhammo (*i e b elided*) [2] S ahetu

[3] K *omits and has no hiatus*

Kamāsavaŋ saŋsattho ditthasavo avijjāsavo, (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,
arammane nava,
sabbattha nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate nava

Nahetuya dve,
nadhipatiya nava,
napurejate nava,
napacchajāte nava,[1]
nasevane nava,
nakamme tini,
navipake nava,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[2]
navippayutte nava

(*gananā pi sampayuttavāro pi saŋsatthavāro asadisā*)

1 Āsavo dhammo asavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Kamasavo ditthāsavassa avijjasavassa hetupaccayena paccayo Bhavasavo avijjasavassa hetupaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*)

2 Āsavo dhammo no asavassa

Āsava hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam utthananañ ca rūpanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no āsavassa

Kamasavo ditthāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

4 No āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

No āsavā hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam utthānānañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*)

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa

No āsavā[3] hetū sampayuttakanaŋ āsavānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

6 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa

No āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ[4] cittasam utthananañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] K *omits*
[2] B *omits clause*
[3] B nāsavo hetu
[4] R *and* B khandhānaŋ

8 Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhamma no āsavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Āsava ca no asavā ca hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Āsave ārabbha asava uppajjanti

2 Āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

Āsave arabbha no asava khandha uppajjanti

3 Āsavo āsavassa ca no asavassa ca

Āsave ārabbha asava ca sampayuttakā ca khandha uppajjanti

4 No āsavo dhammo no āsavassa dhammassa ārammana paccayena[1] paccayo

No asavaŋ khandhaŋ ārabbha[2] danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ jhana Ariya magga vuttha hitva maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ariya[3] no āsave pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudacinne kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ no āsave khandhe aniccato domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhatuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañānena no āsavacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, akasanañcāyatanaŋ viññānañcayatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānasaññāyatanassa, rupayatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe photthabbāyatanaŋ kayaviññānassa no āsavā khandha iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañanassa pubbenivāsānussatiñānassa yathākammūpagañānassa anāgataŋsañanassa avajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa

Danaŋ datvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā

---

[1] K hetu° S āhara [2] S *and* R *omit last three words*
[3] K *omits* Ariyā

uppajjanti, sīlaŋ pe uposathakammaŋ jhānaŋ cakkhuŋ pe no āsave khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti

6 No āsavo āsavassa ca no āsavassa ca

Dānaŋ deti (*dutiyagamanaŋ*) No-āsave khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti

7 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca āsavassa

Āsāve ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti

8 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca no āsavassa

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha no āsavā khandhā uppajjanti

9 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ca no āsavassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇādhipati —āsave garuŋ katvā āsavā uppajjanti (*tīṇi*[1], *ārammaṇasadisā garukārammaṇā kātabbā*)

4 No āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammaṇādhipati — dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe Ariyā maggā phalaŋ nibbānaŋ garuŋ Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa[2] maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ pe no āsave khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati Sahajātādhipati —no āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ[3] adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa

---

[1] K *omits* tīṇi. [2] K *and* S vodānaŋ

[3] S *has* adhipatikhandhānaŋ

Ārammaṇadhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammaṇādhipati —danaŋ pe no āsave khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati taŋ garuŋ katvā āsavā uppajjanti Sahajatadhipati —no āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 No āsavo āsavassa ca no āsavassa ca

Ārammaṇadhipati [1] taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati Sahajatadhipati —no āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

7 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa

Ārammaṇādhipati —āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti pe[2] āsavā uppajjanti[3]

(*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*)

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa anantarapacca yena paccayo

Purima purima āsavā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

Purimā [4] pacchimānaŋ no āsavānaŋ[5] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Āsavā vuṭṭhānassa anantara paccayena paccayo

3 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca

Purimā [4] pacchimānaŋ āsavānañ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 No āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

Purimā purima no āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapacca yena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa

Purima purima no āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

6 No-āsavo āsavassa ca no āsavassa ca

---

[1] *As under* 5 [2] *Cf above*, § 5
[3] K *and* S diṭṭhi uppajjati [4] *As under* 1
[5] K sampayuttakānaŋ

Purimā purimā no āsavā khandha pacchimānaŋ [1]
7 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa (*tīni*)

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo sahajata (*nava*) aññamañña, (*nava*) nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)[2] (*Vatthu ca dassetabbaŋ*[3]) upanissayapaccayena paccayo
Ārammanupanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —asavā āsavānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)
4 No asavo dhammo no āsavassa
Ārammanupanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatupanissayo, pe Pakatupanissayo —saddhaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe samāpattiŋ uppādeti, manaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ ganhati, sīlaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati Saddha pe senāsanaŋ saddhāya pe phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo
5 No asavo dhammo asavassa
Ārammanupanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —saddhaŋ upanissaya manaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ ganhati, silaŋ pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senasanaŋ ragassa pe patthanaya[4] upanissayapaccayena paccayo
6 No asavo āsavassa ca no āsavassa ca
Ārammanupanissayo, pe[5] sīlaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanissāya pānaŋ hanati[6] pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddha pe senāsanaŋ rāgassa pe patthanāya[4] upanissayapaccayena paccayo
7 Āsavo ca no asavo ca dhammā āsavassa
Ārammanupanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatupanissayo (*tini*)

---

[1] *As under* 3
[2] S pañca
[3] B vibhajitabbaŋ
[4] R rāgassa patthanāya
[5] *As under* 5
[6] B mānajappeti (*sic*)

4 No āsavo dhammo no āsavassa dhammassa purejāta paccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ (*evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*) phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejāta paccayena paccayo Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthu āsavānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca paccayo [1]

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ [2] taŋ ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthu āsavānañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavo dhammo no āsavassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

4 No-āsavo dhammo no āsavassa

Pacchājātā no āsavā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca dhammā no āsavassa

Pacchājātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

4 No-āsavo dhammo no āsavassa dhammassa kamma paccayena paccayo

---

[1] B *omits to p* 165, § 1

[2] *As under* 5

Sahajata, nānākhanikā Sahajata no āsavā cetanā sam payuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanākhanikā —no asava cetana vipakanaŋ khandhānaŋ katatta ca rupanaŋ kammapacca yena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo asavassa

No asava cetana sampayuttakanaŋ asavānaŋ kammapac cayena paccayo

6 No āsavo dhammo asavassa ca

No asava cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ asavanañ ca cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena pac cayo

4 No āsavo dhammo no-asavassa dhammassa vipāka paccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*) āhārapaccayena pac cayo

No asava aharā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam-utthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ ahārapaccayena paccayo Pati sandhikkhane kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa ahāra paccayena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo asavassa

No asavā aharā sampayuttakānaŋ asavānaŋ āhārapacca yena paccayo

6 No āsavo dhammo asavassa ca no āsavassa ca dham massa āhārapaccayena paccayo

No asavā ahāra sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānañ ca cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena pac cayo

4 No āsavo dhammo no asavassa dhammassa indriya paccayena paccayo

No āsavā indriyā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam utthananañ ca rūpanaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo Pati sandhikkhane cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññanassa kāy indriyaŋ kayaviññānassa indriyapaccayena paccayo Rupa jivitindriyaŋ katatta rūpanaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*), jhāna , (*tīni*), magga-, (*nava*), sampa yuttapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

2 Āsavo dhammo no asavassa dhammassa vıppayutta paccayena paccayo

Sahajatan, pacchajatan Sahajata āsava cıttasamuttha nanan rupanan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā asavā purejatassa ımassa kāyassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

4 No āsavo dhammo no-asavassa

Sahajatan, purejatan, pacchajātan[1] Sahajātā no-asava khandhā cıttasamutthanānan rūpānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Patısandhıkkhane khandha vatthussa, vatthu khandhānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Purejātan cakkhāyatanan cakkhuvıññānassa pe kayāyatanan kāyavıññānassa, vatthu no āsavānan khandhānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā no āsavā khandha purejatassa ımassa kāyassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

5 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa

Purejātan vatthu asavānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 No āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca

Purejātan vatthu āsavanan sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavo ca dhammā no āsavassa

Sahajātan, pacchajatan Sahajātā asava ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā[2] cıttasamutthānānan rupānan vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājata asavā ca sampayuttaka ca khandha purejatassa ımassa kayassa vıppayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

Kāmāsavo dıtthasavassa avıjjasavassa atthıpaccayena paccayo (*cakkan*[3])

2 Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa

Sahajātan, pacchājātan Sahajatā āsava sampayutta

---

[1] K *and* S *omıt*

[2] S sampayuttakānan khandhanan

[3] *Cf* *p*-153, § 1

kānaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthānanañ ca ıupanaŋ atthı paccayena paccayo Pacchaȷātā āsava puıeȷatassa ımassa kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavo dhammo asavassa ca

Kamasavo dıtthāsavassa avıȷȷāsavassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ [1] rupanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

4 No asavo dhammo no āsavassa

Sahaȷataŋ, puıeȷātaŋ, pacchaȷātaŋ ahaıaŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahaȷāto no asavo eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*) Pureȷātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ anıccato pe domanassaŋ uppaȷȷatı, dıbbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passatı, dıbbaya sotadhatuyā saddaŋ sunatı, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa photthabbayatanaŋ kāyavıññanassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cak khuvıññanassa kāyāyatanaŋ kayavıññanassa, vatthu no-asavanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Paccha ȷātā no āsavā[2] khandhā pureȷatassa [1] Kabalıŋkaro āhāro ımassa kayassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Rupaȷīvıt ındrıyaŋ katatta rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

5 No asavo dhammo āsavassa

Sahaȷātaŋ, pureȷataŋ Sahaȷatā no asava khandhā asavānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo Puıeȷataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ ārabbha asavā uppaȷȷantı [3]

6 No asavo dhammo āsavassa ca no asavassa

Sahaȷātaŋ, pureȷataŋ [4] Sahaȷato no asavo eko khandho tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ asavanañ ca cıttasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*)

7 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca āsavassa

Sahaȷātaŋ, pureȷātaŋ Sahaȷato kamasavo ca no asavā[5] sampayuttakā ca khandhā dıtthasavassa avıȷȷāsavassa atthı paccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*) Kamasavo ca vatthu ca dıtthasavassa avıȷȷasavassa atthıpaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca no āsavassa

---

[1] *As under* 2 [2] K *omıts*

[3] S *ınserts* vatthuŋ āsavānaŋ atthıp [4] K *omıts*

[5] B sahaȷato sahāsavo sampay°, *etc* R *omıts* no asava

Sahajātaŋ,[1] pacchajātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajāto no āsavo eko khandho ca āsavo ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānañ[2] ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Āsavo ca vatthu ca no āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo[3] Sahajatā āsava ca mahābhutā ca cittasam utthānānaŋ rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata āsava ca kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipacca yena paccayo Pacchajata asavā ca rupajīvitindriyaŋ ca katatta rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Āsavo ca no asavo ca āsavassa ca

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato no āsavo eko khandho ca kamasavo ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ ditthāsavassa avij jāsavassa cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo pe dve pe (*cakkaŋ bandhi tabbaŋ*) Sahajāto kamasavo ca vatthu ca ditthasavassa avijjasavassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ atthipacca yena paccayo (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)

Hetuya satta,
ārammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[4]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejate tīni,
pacchajāte tini,[5]
asevane nava,
kamme tīni,
vipake ekaŋ,
ahāre tini (*saŋ khittaŋ*),
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiya nava,[4]
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

Anulomaŋ

1 Āsavo dhammo ārammana , sahajata , upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavo dhammo arammana-, sahajātā , upanissaya , pacchājatapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *and* B *insert* purejātaŋ [2] K asavassa
[3] R *omits this sentence* [4] K *omits clause*
[5] S *omits clause*

3 Āsavo dhammo arammana, sahajata, upanissayapaccayena paccayo
4 No asavo dhammo ārammana, sahajata, upanissaya-, purejata-, pacchajāta-, kamma, ahāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo
5 No asavo ārammana, sahajata, upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo
6 No asavo arammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo [2]
7 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca ārammana, saha jāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo [3]
8 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca arammana, saha jāta, upanissayapaccayena paccayo
9 Āsavo ca no āsavo ca ārammana, saha jata-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuya nava,
nārammane nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava,
novigate nava

Paccaniyaṃ

Hetupaccaya, nārammane satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,
nanantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na-upanissaye satta,
sabbattha satta, [4]
namagge satta,
nasampayutte tini, [5]
navippayutte satta,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomapadā paripunnā*) avigate nava

Paccaniyānulomaṃ

ĀSAVA-DUKAṂ nitthitaṃ

---

[1] B *omits*
[2] B *omits last clause*
[3] B *inserts* pacchājāta° K *inserts* purejata°
[4] K *and* S *omit clause*
[5] K *and* B satta

[XV

SĀSAVA DUKAŊ]

1 Sāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ pe dve pe Pati sandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandha, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahābhute paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rupaŋ upada rūpaŋ

4 Anāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca anasavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Anāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, pe dve pe

5 Anāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sasavo

Anāsave khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ

6 Anāsavaŋ sāsavo ca anasavo ca dhamma

Anāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā citta samutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve pe

7 Sāsavañ ca anasavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca sasavo[1] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Anāsave khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*yathā cūlantaraduke*[2] *lokiya dukaŋ*,[3] *evaŋ katabbaŋ ninnānākaranaŋ*)

SĀSAVA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B anasavo [2] S culakaduke [3] B *inserts* ekaŋ

[XVI

ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ

Anulomaŋ]

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

(*a*) Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve pe

2 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

(*b*) Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate [vicikicchāsahagate uddhacca sahagate[1]] khandhe paṭicca moho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca || rūpaŋ

3 Āsavasampayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto ca āsava vippayutto ca dhammā

(*c*) Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, pe dve Domanassasahagataŋ [vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasaha gataŋ[1]] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho citta samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ dve

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavavippayutto

(*d*) Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ pe[2] dve Domanassahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[3] mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhanaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta, tayo mahabhūte

---

[1] R, B *and* S *omit last two compounds* [2] *As in* (*c*)
[3] *So also* R, B *and* S

paticca ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ, dve mahābhute paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upāda rupaŋ

5 Āsavavippayuttaŋ asavasampayutto

(e) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhacca sahagataŋ[1] mohaŋ paticca sampayuttaka khandhā

6 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto ca asava vippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

(f) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhacca sahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttaka khandha cittasam utthanañ ca rūpaŋ

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto

(g) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhacca sahagataŋ[2] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paticca tayo khandha pe dve

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

(h) Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate vicikiccha sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

9 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto ca asavavippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

(i) Domanassasahagataŋ pe [3]

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati arammanapaccaya

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ pe [4]

2 Āsavasampayuttaŋ āsavavippayutto

Domanassasahagate vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca moho

3 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammanapaccaya

---

[1] B *omits this compound only* [2] *So also* B
[3] *As in* (*g*) [4] *As in* (*a*)

Domanassasahagataŋ pe[1]

4 Āsavavıppayuttaŋ āsavavıppavutto

Āsavavıppayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandha, dve pe Patısandhıkkhane khandhe patıcca vatthu, vatthuŋ patıcca khandha

5 Āsavavıppayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto

Domanassasahagataŋ pe [2]

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavıppayuttañ ca dhammaŋ patıcca asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjatı arammanapac caya

Domanassasahagataŋ pe [3]

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjatı adhıpatıpaccayā (*tīnı*)

4 Āsavavıppayuttaŋ āsavavıppayutto

Āsavavıppayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca ıupaŋ, dve Domanassasaha gataŋ vıcıkıcchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[4] mohaŋ patıcca cıttasamutthānaŋ ıūpaŋ[5] Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe , mahabhute patıcca cıttasamutthānaŋ ıupaŋ upādā rupaŋ

5 Āsavavıppayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto

Domanassasahagataŋ pe [3]

6 Āsavavıppayuttaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca asavasampayutto ca asavavıppayutto ca dhamma uppajjantı adhıpatıpaccaya

Domanassasahagataŋ pe [6]

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavıppayuttañ ca dham maŋ

Domanassasahagataŋ [3]

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavıppayuttañ ca

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca pe [7]

9 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavıppayuttañ ca dhammaŋ

---

[1] *As ın* (*c*) [2] *As ın* (*e*) [3] *As ın* (*g*)

[4] R *and* B *omıt last two compounds*

[5] B *has ınstead* sampayuttakā khandhā

[6] *As ın* 4 (*one sentence*) [7] *As ın* (*h*)

paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ [vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo . . .[1] dve . . . (*evaŋ sabbe paccayā vitthāretabbā, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha,
āsevane cha,[2]
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cha,
vigate cha,[2]
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.[3]

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā,

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*).

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ

---

[1] *As in* 4. R., B. *and* S. *omit* vicikicchā° uddhacca°.

[2] B. *omits clause.*

[3] B. *and* S. *omit this title.*

rūpaŋ Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhac casahagataŋ[1] mohaŋ paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, pe ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*)

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati narammana paccaya

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Domanassasahagate vicikiccha sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nadhipatipaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ*) napurejātapaccayā

Arupe asavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha , dve

2 Āsavasampayuttaŋ asavavippayutto

Arupe vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca moho Āsavasampayutte khandhe paticca citta samutthānaŋ rupaŋ

3 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca

Arupe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā moho ca , dve

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ napurejatapaccayā

Arūpe asavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, dve Āsavavippayutte khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagataŋ vicikiccha sahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*Patisandhi yava asaññasattā*)

5 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati napurejātapac cayā

---

[1] *So also* R *and* B

Arupe vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khan dhañ ca mohañ ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca asavavippayutto napurejatapaccaya

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca citta samutthanaŋ rupaŋ Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsaha gate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca citta samutthanaŋ rupaŋ, dve pe

napacchajātapaccayā (*nava*[1]), nasevanapaccaya (*nava*[1])

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccaya

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paticca sampayuttakā cetana

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccaya

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paticca sampayuttakā cetanā

5 Āsavavippayuttaŋ asavasampayutto na kammapaccaya

Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasaha gataŋ mohaŋ paticca sampayuttakā cetana

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapac caya

Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paticca sampayuttaka cetanā

navipākapaccaya pe naharapaccaya na indriyapaccaya najhanapaccaya namaggapac caya nasampayuttapaccayā navippayuttapaccaya (*cha*[1]) nonatthiyapaccaya novigatapaccaya

Nahetuyā dve,	napurejate satta,
narammane tīni,	napacchajāte nava,
nadhipatiyā nava,	nasevane nava,
nanantare tīni,	nakamme cattari,
nasamanantare tīni,[2]	navipake nava,
na upanissaye tini,	nahāre ekaŋ,

---

[1] S, K *and* B *omit* [2] R vippay° S naññamaññe tini

na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,[1]
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, naārammane tīni,
napurejāte cha,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cattāri,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

Nahetupaccaya, ārammane dve,[2]
anantare dve,
samanantare dve,
kamme dve,[3]
vipake ekaŋ,
ahāre dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte dve,
vigate dve,[4]
avigate dve

Paccaniyanulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso*)

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni, paṭiccavārasadisā*)

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandha cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve [5] Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccaya cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rupaŋ Paṭisandhikkhane khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccaya khandhā, ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūta pe mahabhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ katatta rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ

---

[1] S *omits clause*
[2] K, B *and* S *omit clause*
[3] B *omits clause*
[4] R *and* S *omit clause*
[5] B *omits next fifteen lines*

Vatthuŋ paccayā[1] āsavavippayutta khandha, vatthuŋ pac caya domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasaha gato moho

5 Āsavavippayuttaŋ paccayā asavasampayutto

Vatthuŋ paccaya asavasampayutta khandhā[2] Doman assasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccaya sampayuttaka khandha

6 Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya asavasampayutto ca asavavippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Vatthuŋ paccayā asavasampayutta khandha Mahābhute paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Domanassasahagataŋ pe[3] khandha cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Vatthuŋ paccaya domanassasahagatā [vicikicchasahagata uddhacca sahagata[4]] khandha ca moho ca

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya asavasampayutto

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha, dve Domanassasahagataŋ vicikiccha sahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Domanassasahagate vicikiccha-sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccaya cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya domanassasahagato moho

9 Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā asavasampayutto ca asavavippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā, dve Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Doman assasahagataŋ vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccaya tayo khandha cittasam

---

[1] S omits last two words
[2] S omits next five lines
[3] As under 5
[4] R, B and S omit these two words

utthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā moho ca, dve

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampa yutto dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccaya (*tīni, paticcasadisā*)

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavavippayutto

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca[1] tayo dve Patisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paccayā khandha, cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kayaviññānaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā āsavavippayuttā khandhā, vatthuŋ paccaya domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

5 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto

Vatthuŋ paccayā asavasampayutta khandha, domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccaya sampayuttakā khandhā

6 Āsavavippayuttaŋ āsavasampayutto ca

Vatthuŋ paccaya domanassasahagata vicikicchasahagatā uddhaccasahagata khandhā ca moho ca

7 Āsavasampayuttañ ca paccaya āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati arammanapaccayā

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve Domanassasahagataŋ[2] vicikicchasahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccaya tayo khandha, dve

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca paccayā āsavavippayutto

Domanassasahagate[3] vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchasahagato uddhaccasahagato[4] moho

---

[1] K *and* S *omit* ca vatthuñ ca

[2] B *has instead* āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ, *etc* R *omits sentence*

[3] B *has instead* āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ cakkhuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato, *etc*

[4] B *omits*

9 Asavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammanapaccayā

Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca[1] paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca, dve,

adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā avigatapaccayā

Hetuyā nava,	kamme nava,
ārammane nava,	vipake ekaŋ,
sabbattha nava,	avigate nava

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

[*Paccaniyaŋ*]

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā asavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ asavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ, dve (*ahetukapatisandhi yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ kayāyatanaŋ paccaya kayaviññanaŋ,[2] vatthuŋ paccayā ahetuka asavavippayuttā khandhā, vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

8 Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā asavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā tini,	nanantare tīni,
narammane tīni,	nasamanantare tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,	na aññamaññe tīni,[3]

[1] B *omits* vatthuñ ca [2] S *inserts* ahetukaŋ

[3] K *and* S *omit clause*

na upanissaye tīni,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nahāne ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhane ekaŋ,[1]
na magge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tini,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tini

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gananā kātabbā,*[2] *nissayavāro pi paccayavāro sadiso*)

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

1 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Hetuya cha,
ārammane cha,
adhipatiyā cha,
sabbattha cha,
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate cha

Anulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

2 Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho asavavippayutto[3] dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsattho vicikiccha uddhacca sahagato moho

4 Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho

Nahetuyā dve,
nadhipatiya cattari,[4]
napurejate cha,
napacchajate cha,
nasevane cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha,
[nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tini [5]]

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gananā katabba*[6] *sampayuttavāram pi saŋsatthavāraasadisaŋ*)

---

[1] K *omits*
[2] S gananātabbā
[3] S °sampayutto
[4] R *and* B cha
[5] R, B *and* S *omit last two clauses*
[6] S ganetabbā

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto[1] āsavavippayuttassa

Āsavasampayuttā hetū domanassa-, vicikiccha-, uddhacca-sahagatassa mohassa cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo[2]

3 Āsavasampayutto[3] āsavasampayuttassa ca

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa[4]

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo

Āsavavippayuttā hetū pe[5] rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Domanassa-, vicikiccha-, uddhacca-sahagato moho cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*paṭisandhi*)

5 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa

Domanassa-, vicikiccha-, uddhacca-sahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Domanassasahagato pe[6] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

7 Āsavasampayutto dhammā āsavasampayuttassa

Doso ca moho ca sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayuttassa

Doso ca moho ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] S *omits this sentence*

[2] R *omits from* domanassa *to* mohassa, *but adds* doso mohassa cittasamutthā || hetu ||

[3] S *omits this and next sentence*

[4] *As under* 2 R *for* mohassa *reads* cittasamu || hetu || *adding* doso sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa citta samu || hetu ||

[5] *As under* 3 R *omits* mohassa *only* [6] *As under* 5

9 Āsavasampayutto ca dhammā asavasampayut tassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Doso ca [1] khandhanaŋ citta- [2]

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabbha āsavasampayutta khandhā uppajjanti

2 Āsavasampayutto asavavippayuttassa

Āsavasampayutte khandhe arabbha asavavippayutta khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

3 Āsavasampayutto asavasampayuttassa ca

Āsavasampayutte khandhe arabbha domanassā vici kicchā uddhacca sahagata khandha ca moho ca uppajjanti

4 Āsavavippayutto āsavavippayuttassa

Danaŋ silaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnani jhana [3] Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya arammanapaccayena pac cayo Ariyā asavavippayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe pe cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe aniccato duk khato anattato vipassanti (*idha assādanā natthi* [4]) Dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañānena āsavavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati, ākāsānañcayatanaŋ viññanañcāyatanassa, ākiñcañña yatanaŋ nevasaññanasaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhu viññanassa, photthabbayatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa, āsava vippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsanussatiñanassa yathākammūpagañānassa anā gataŋsañanassa āvajjanaya mohassa arammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa

Dānaŋ silaŋ uposathakammaŋ katva taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati vici

---

[1] *As under* 7 [2] *As under* 8

[3] *Cf p* 9, § 4 [4] *Cf* § 5 B *has* ariyananatthi

kiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati, pubbe sucinnāni jhānāni[1] vutthahitvā jhānaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati taŋ ārabbha rāgo, ditthi[2] domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe ārabbha domanassa, vicikiccha, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

7 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayuttassa

Domanassa, vicikiccha, uddhacca sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbhā āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti

8 Āsavasampayutto ca dhammā āsavavippayuttassa

Domanassa, vicikiccha, uddhacca sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

9 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca

Domanassa, vicikiccha, uddhacca sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammanādhipati — āsavasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti Sahajatādhipati —āsavasampayuttā dhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa

Sahajatādhipati — āsavasampayuttādhipati cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagatādhipati mohassa cittasamutthananañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B jhānāni, *omitting next two words*

[2] *As just above*

3 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca

Sahajata asavasampayuttādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ[1] cıttasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatı paccayena paccayo Domanassasahagatādhıpatı[2] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca cıttasamutthānānañ ca rupānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavıppayutto dhammo āsavavıppayuttassa

Ārammanadhıpatı, sahajatadhıpatı Ārammanadhıpatı — danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ[3] taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnanı jhāna[4] vutthahıtvā jhānaŋ

Arıya magga vutthahıtvā maggaŋ phalaŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhantı, nıbbanaŋ Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Sahajatadhıpatı — āsavavıppayuttādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cıttasamutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

5 Āsavavıppayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa

Ārammanadhıpatı —dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ[5] katva taŋ garuŋ katva assadetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katva rago uppajjatı dıtthı uppajjatı pe pubbe sucınnanı jhana cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ asavavıppayutte[6] khandhe garuŋ katva assādetı [7] pe uppajjatı [8]

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purıma purımā āsavasampayuttā khandhā pacchımanaŋ pacchımānaŋ asavasampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavıppayuttassa

Purımā purıma domanassa- vıcıkıccha uddhacca-sahagatā

---

[1] B *inserts* mohassa ca [2] B *omits this sentence*

[3] *So, too,* B *and* S *for the first time, instead of* uposathaŋ

[4] *So also* B *Cf above, p* 183, *n* 1

[5] B *and* S uposathaŋ kammaŋ,

[6] B °sampayutte [7] *As above* [8] K *adds* pe

khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa vicikiccha uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Āsavasampayutta khandha vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca [1]

Purima purima domanassa vicikicchā uddhacca sahagata khandha pacchimanaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikiccha uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantara paccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa

Purimo purimo domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa vicikiccha-uddhacca sahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Purima purima āsavavippayutta khandha pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavavippayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantara paccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa

Purimo purimo domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagato moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa vicikicchā uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena pac cayo Āvajjana āsavasampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ anan tarapaccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca

Purimo purimo domanassa vicikicchā- uddhacca sahagato moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa vicikicchā uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantara paccayena paccayo Āvajjanā domanassa- vicikicchā uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantara paccayena paccayo

7 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa

Purima purima domanassa vicikicchā- uddhacca sahagatā

---

[1] B *omits next five lines, to* purimo

khandha ca moho ca pacchimanaŋ pacchimanaŋ domanassa vicikicchā uddhacca sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara paccayena paccayo

8 Āsavasampayutto ca asavavippayutto ca dhamma asavavippayuttassa

Purimā purima pe[1] moho ca pacchimassa [2] Domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagata khandhā ca moho ca vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

9 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhamma āsavasampayuttassa ca asavavippayuttassa ca

Purimā purimā domanassa vicikicchā uddhacca sahagata khandha ca moho ca pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo asavasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo sahajatāpaccayena paccayo (*nava*) aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*cha*) nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*) upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —āsavasampayutta khandha asavasampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto asavavippayuttassa

Anantarupanissayo pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —asavasampayutta khandhā asavavippayuttānaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavasampayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Anantarupanissayo pe[3] āsavasampayutta khandha domanassa, vicikicchā, uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto asavavippayuttassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe[3] Pakatūpanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, senāsanaŋ mohaŋ upanissāya

---

[1] *As under* 7 [2] *As under* 2 [3] *As under* 2

samapattiŋ uppādeti, saddhā pe paññā, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ,[1] kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ moho ca saddhāya mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo, pe Pakatūpanissayo —saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ[3] kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ utuŋ bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ mohaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati,[4] pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā[5] ca moho ca rāgassa pe patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo, pe Pakatūpanissayo —saddhā sīlaŋ moho domanassa- vici kiccha uddhacca sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayuttassa Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —domanassa , vicikicchā , uddhacca sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca āsavasampayuttānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*pucchitabbaŋ mūlaŋ*) Domanassa , vicikiccha , uddhacca sahagatā khandha ca moho ca āsavavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo[6]

9 Āsavāsampayutto ca āsavasampayuttassa ca Anantarūpanissayo pe moho ca domanassa , vicikicchā , uddhacca sahagatānaŋ khandhanañ ca mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo asavavippayuttassa dhammassa purejatapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammaṇapure-

[1] B *omits last two words* [2] K adosassa S dosassa
[3] B *and* S *omit last two words*
[4] B hanati S mānaŋ hanti [5] B sadda, *so below*
[6] B *omits next paragraph* [7] *As under* 7

jataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, rūpayatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa pe photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa Vatthupurejataŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa pe kayayatanaŋ kayaviññānassa, vatthu asavavippa yuttānaŋ[1] khandhanaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena pac cayo

5 Āsavavippayutto asavasampayuttassa Ārammanapurejātaŋ pe[2] vatthuŋ āssadeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu asava sampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto asavasampayuttassa ca Ārammanapurejātan pe[2] vatthuŋ ārabbha domanassa, vicikiccha, uddhacca sahagata khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu doma nassa vicikiccha- uddhacca sahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo asavavippayuttassa dham massa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

Pacchājata āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto asavavippayuttassa

Pacchajata asavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca pure jatassa imassa kāyassa pacchājatapaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayuttassa

Pacchājāta domanassa-, vicikicchā, uddhacca-sahagata khandhā ca moho ca purejatassa imassa kāyassa pacchājata paccayena paccayo

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo asavasampayuttassa dham massa asevanapaccayena paccayo (*nara Ārajjanā pi vutthānam pi natthi*)

---

[1] B sampay° [2] *As under* 4

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Āsavasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhaṇikā āsavasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhā naŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca sahagatā cetanā mohassa citta samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavasampayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Āsavasampayutta cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Domanassa, vicikicchā-, uddhacca sahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

4 ° Āsavavippayutto āsavavippayuttassa

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajātā āsavavippayuttā° cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhaṇikā āsavavippayuttā[4] cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo (ekaŋ)

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā[5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavasampayutto āsavavippayuttassa

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo Domanassa vicikicchā uddhac

---

[1] S asavasamp°   K has formula 6

[3] B °sampayutta   [4] S and B sampayuttā

[5] S has asava

ca sahagata āhāri mohassa cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpanaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavasampayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Āsavasampayutta āhāra sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rupanaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo [1] Domanassa , vicikiccha , uddhacca sahagata ahara sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamutthananañ ca rupānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto āsavavippayuttassa

Āsavavippayutta āhārā pe [3] Patisandhikkhane kabalinkaro āhāro imassa kayassa āhārapaccayena paccayo

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo (*cattāri*) jhana paccayena paccayo (*cattāri*) maggapaccayena paccayo (*cattāri*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*cha*)

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchajataŋ Sahajāta āsavasampayutta khandha cittasamutthānanaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā asavasampayuttā khandhā purejatassa imassa kayassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

4 Āsavavippayutto asavavippayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ, vittharetabbaŋ*)

5 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa

Purejataŋ —vatthu āsavasampayuttānaŋ khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Purejataŋ —vatthu domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Āsavasampayutto ca asavavippayuttassa

---

[1] B *omits remainder of section* [2] S *has formula* 9
[3] *As under* 3, *one sentence*

Sahaj itaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahaj it i domanassa- vicikicch i uddhacca sahagat i khandh i ca moho ca cittasamutth i nānaŋ rūp inaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Pacch ij iti domanassa vicikiccha uddhacca sahagat i kh indha ca moho ca purej itassa[1] imassa kāyassa vipp iy utt ipaccayena pac cayo

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*elaŋ*)

2 Āsavasampayutto āsavavippayuttassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchāj itaŋ Sahaj it i āsavasampayutta khandh i cittasamutthanānaŋ rupānaŋ atthipaccayena pac cayo Domanassa- vicikiccha , uddhacca-sahagata khandha mohassa ca cittasamutthan inañ ca rupanaŋ atthipaccayena pacc iyo Pacch ij iti āsavasampayutt i khandhā purej itassa imassa k iyassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Āsavasampayutto āsavasamp iyuttassa ca (*sahajatasadisaŋ*)

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ aharaŋ indriy iŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ, vitthaietabbaŋ*)

5 Āsavavippayutto asavasampayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajāto domanassa , vicikiccha , uddhacca sahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purej itaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati, vicikiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppaj- jati Vatthu asavasampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ atthi paccayena paccayo

6 Āsavavippayutto āsavasampayuttassa ca

Sahajataŋ pe[2] khandhanaŋ cittasamuttha nānañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ārabbha domanassa- vici kiccha uddhacca sahagata khandha ca moho ca uppaj janti

---

[1] R *and* B purejātaŋ vippa || [2] *As under* 5

7 Āsavasampayutto ca asavasampayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, puıejātaŋ [1] Sahajato āsavasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tınnannaŋ khandhanaŋ atthıpacca yena paccayo, dve[2] Domanassa- vıcıkıcchā uddhacca sahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tınnannnaŋ khandhanaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo , dve [2]

8 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavıppayuttassa

Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchajātaŋ aharaŋ ındrıyaŋ Sahajata ısavısampayuttā khandha ca mahabhutā ca cıttasamuttha nanaŋ ıupānaŋ domanassa vıcıkıccha uddhacca sahagata khandhā ca moho ca cıttasamutthānanaŋ rupānaŋ atthı paccayena paccayo Domanassa [4] vıcıkıcchā- uddhacca sahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajatā asavasampayuttā khandha ca kabalıŋ karo aharo ca ımassa kāyassa atthıpaccayena paccayo Pacchajātā asavasampayutta khandha ca rūpajīvıtındrıyañ ca katatta rupānaŋ atthıpaccayena paccayo

9 Āsavasampayutto ca asavasampayuttassa ca

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato domanassa vıcıkıccha uddhacca sahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tınnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthānānañ ca rupānaŋ atthıpacca yena paccayo , dve pe

Hetuyā nava,
aıammane nava,
adhıpatıya pañca,
anantaıe nava,
samanantare nava,[5]
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nıssaye nava,
upanıssaye nava,
puıejāte tīnı,
pacchājate tını,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattārı,[6]
vıpake ekaŋ,
ahaıe cattarı,
ındrıye cattarı,
jhāne cattarı,
magge cattārı,

---

[1] S *adds* pacchājātaŋ

[2] S *omıts*

[3] R *and* S *ınseıt* purejātaŋ

[4] S *omıts sentence*

[5] B *omıts clause*

[6] B *ınseıts* jhane cattarı *here* S *omıts ıt quıte*

sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,[1]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.[2]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ

[*Paccanīyaŋ*]

1 Āsavasampayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2 Āsavasampayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

3 Āsavasampayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4 Āsavavippayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-,[3] indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5 Āsavavippayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6 Āsavavippayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.[5]

7 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.[6]

9 Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S cha.
[2] K *and* S *omit clause*.
[3] S *omits clause*.
[4] B *omits clause*.
[5] S *omits clause*.
[6] K *omits clause*.

Nahetuya nava,
narammane nava,
nadhipatiya nava,
sabbattha nava,
novigate[1] nava

Paccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Hetupaccaya, narammane nava,
nadhipatiya nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cha,[2]
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ nitthitaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane[3] nava, adhipatiya pañca (*saŋkhittaŋ, anulomagananā*[4]), avigate nava

Paccaniyanulomaŋ nitthitaŋ

ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTADUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] R no avigate Cf p 56, *n* 3
[2] R nava
[3] B *and* S nārammane
[4] S °gananāya R *omits the compound*

[XVII

ĀSAVO CEVA SĀSAVA DUKAŊ]

1 Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ[1] paticca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo[2] uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kāmāsavaŋ paticca[3] diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Bhavāsavaŋ paticca[4] avijjāsavo (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Diṭṭhāsavaŋ paticca avijjāsavo

2 Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Āsave[5] paticca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ

3 Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā[6] uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Kāmāsavaŋ paticca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ Bhavāsavaŋ (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ)

4 Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe

---

[1] B āsavacevasāsavadhammaŋ *Only* R *has* ca

[2] *So also* B

[3] B kāmāsavapaṭ°

[4] *So also* B

[5] R Āsavaŋ *Cf p* 236, § 2

[6] R dhammo (*verb omitted*)

5 Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sāsave[1] ceva no ca āsave khandhe paṭicca āsavā

6 Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā āsavā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve[2]

7 Āsavaŋ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kāmāsavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo (*evaŋ cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*[3])

8 Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

9 Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti[4] hetupaccayā

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ saŋkhittaŋ Evaŋ paṭiccavāro pi sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi yathā Āsava-dukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ Nānākaraṇaŋ Hetupaccaye*[5] *pi*[6] *ārammaṇapaccaye pi*[7] *lokuttaraŋ*[8] *na kātabbaŋ* Sekhā[9] gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti vodānaŋ paccavekkhantīti *kātabbaŋ Adhipatipaccaye*[10] *pi sabbaŋ jānāti*[11] *kātabbaŋ*)

---

[1] B *omits this sentence*
[2] B *adds* khandhe paṭicca āsavā
[3] S evañ ca sabbe cakkaŋ R *and* B evaŋ cakkaŋ
[4] B dhammo uppajjati
[5] R Pañhavāre hetu°
[6] K *and* B °yaŋ pi
[7] S °paccayaŋ pi
[8] B lokuttare
[9] B sekkho
[10] K °paccayaŋ S °paccayaŋ pi
[11] S sabbe jānaŋ pi

1 Āsavo ceva sasavo ca dhammo ısavassa ceva sısavassa ca dhammassa anantaıapaccayena paccayo

Purıma puıima asavā pacchım ınaŋ pacchımānaŋ āsav ınaŋ anantaıapaccayena paccayo

2 Āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca asa vassa

Puıma [1] pacchım ınaŋ sısavanañ ceva no ca asavanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantaıapaccayena paccayo Āsav ı vuttha nassa anantaıa

3 Āsavo ceva sısavo ca dhammo āsavassı ceva sāsavassa ca sasavassa ceva no ca asavassa

Purıma [1] pacchımānaŋ asavanaŋ sampayuttak ınañ ca khandhānaŋ anantara

4 Sasavo ceva no ca ısavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca asavassa

Purıma purıma sasavā ceva no ca ısava khandha pacchımanaŋ pacchımanaŋ sısavīnañ ceva no ca āsav ınaŋ khandhanaŋ anantara Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulo maŋ vodānassa, avajjanā sasav ınañ ceva no ca asıvanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantara

5 Sāsavo ceva no ca asavo dhammo asavassa cevı sasa vassa ca

Purıma[3] pacchımanaŋ āsavānaŋ anantaıa-Āvajjanā asavanaŋ anantara

6 Sāsavo ceva no ca asavo dhammo āsavassa ceva sasa vassa ca sasavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca

Purıma puıima sasava ceva no ca āsavā khandhā pacchımanaŋ pacchımānaŋ asavānaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khan dhānaŋ anantara Āvajjanā asavānaŋ sampayutta kanañ ca khandhanaŋ anantara

7 Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sasavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva sāsavassa

Purıma purıma asavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchımānaŋ pacchımanaŋ āsavanaŋ anantara-

8 Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sasavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā sasavassa ceva no ca āsavassa

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] R sasavañ [3] *As under* 4

Purımā [1] pacchımanaŋ sasavānañ ceva [1] no ca asavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara Āsava ca sampa yuttakā ca khandha vutthanassa anantara

9 Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sasavo ceva no ca asavo dhamma asavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca

Purımā [2] pacchımanaŋ asavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ anantara- (*Eı aŋ sabbaŋ ı ıtthāretabbaŋ Āsaıa duhe pı anantaıaŋ ımassa sadısaŋ hātabbaŋ Āvaŋŋanā pı vutthānam pı eıam pı ettha samuddıtthaŋ*[3] *saŋkhıttaŋ, sabbaŋ paıpunnaŋ Āsaıa duhasadısaŋ katabbaŋ, nınnānaŋ*)

ĀSAVO CEVA SĀSAVA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] *As undeı* 7

[2] B *follous uıth* sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ *only*

[3] R evaŋ samuddıtthaŋ saŋkhıttaŋ K samutthānaŋ

[XVIII

ĀSAVO-CEVA-ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ]

1 Āsavañ ceva asavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kamāsavaŋ paticca ditthāsavo avijjāsavo (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ) Bhavāsavaŋ paticca avijjasavo (cakkaŋ) Ditthasavaŋ paticca avijjāsavo

2 Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Āsave paticca sampayuttakā khandha

3 Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Kāmāsavaŋ [1] paticca ditthasavo avijjasavo sampayuttakā ca khandha (sabbaŋ cakkaŋ)

4 Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca asavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca asavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, dve

5 Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca asavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca asavo ceva asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca asave khandhe paticca āsava

[1] R Āsavasampayuttaŋ kāmāsavaŋ

6 Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca asavaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavo ceva asavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca asavo ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva [1] khandhā āsavā ca, dve

7 Āsavañ' ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca asavasampayuttañ ceva no ca asavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca asavo ceva āsava sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kāmāsavañ ca asavasampayutte ca khandhe paticca ditthāsavo avijjāsavo (*sabbaŋ cakkaŋ*)

8 Āsavañ [2] ceva asavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampa yuttañ ceva no ca asavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsava sampayutto ceva no ca asavo dhammo uppajjati hetu paccaya

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva [3] no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca asave ca paticca tayo khandha, dve

9 Āsavañ ceva asavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paticca āsavo ceva āsava sampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamāsavañ ca paticca tayo khandhā ditthasavo avijjāsavo, dve (*cakkaŋ Evaŋ sabbe paccayā kātabbā*)

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane nava,
adhipatiya nava,
sabbattha nava [4] (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
kamme nava,
(*vipākaŋ natthi*),
āhāre nava,
avigate nava

Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavo ceva asavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā (*nahetumūlakaŋ natthi*) napurejātapaccayā napacchājātapaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

---

[1] *As under* 4
[2] B *omits these two sentences*
[3] B kāmāsava°
[4] B *adds* sampayutte nava

Nadhipatiya nava, nakamme tini,
napurejate nava, navipake nava,
napacchajate nava, navippayutte nava
nasevane nava,

(Evaŋ itare dve gananā pi sahajatavāro[1] pi paccayavāro pi[2] nissayavāro pi saŋsatthavāro pi paripunnā paticcasadisa)

1 Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo *(tīni)*

5 Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsava sampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa[3]

Āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo •

1 Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena pac cayo *(tīni)*

4 Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsava sampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbha āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā uppajjanti

5 Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti

6 Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca

Āsavasampayutte[4] āsavā ca sampayuttakā[5] ca khandhā uppajjanti

7 Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo *(tīni)*

---

[1] R *and* B *have* °vāraŋ pi *always*, paripunnaŋ, *etc*
[2] B *omits clause* [3] *As under* 1 [4] *As under* 4
[5] R āsava ca āsavasampayuttakā

adhipatipaccayena paccayo (*ārammaṇasadiso, garu kārammaṇo*[1]) anantarapaccayena paccayo (*ārammaṇasadiso yeva, purimā purimāti kātabbaṃ*) samanantara sahajata aññamañña- nissaya- upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*ārammaṇasadisā yeva vibhajanā natthi tīṇi upanissayasabbaṃ kātabbaṃ*[2])

Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*) āhāra (*tīṇi*) indriya jhāna- magga (*nava*) sampayutta (*nava*) atthi- natthi vigata avigatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā[3] cattāri,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,[4]
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,[5]
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

1 Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇa, sahajāta, upanissayapaccayena paccayo pe[6]

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe cattāri[7]
sabbattha nava,
no avigate nava

[1] K *omits* garukārammaṇo
[2] K tīṇi pi upanissayasadisaṃ kātabbaṃ
[3] B hetupaccayā [4] R nava [5] B *omits clause*
[6] *The other eight formulæ follow, with the same three qualifying conditions in each*
[7] R nava

Hetupaccaya, naārammaṇe cattāri (saṅkhittaṃ), nasamanantare cattāri, na upanissaye cattāri, namagge cattāri, navippayutte cattāri, nonatthiyā cattāri, novigate cattāri

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava (anulomapadāni gaṇitabbāni[1]) avigate nava

ĀSAVO-CEVA ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA DUKAṂ niṭṭhitaṃ

---

[1] B °pada gaṇitabbāni S gaṇitabbani K gaṇe°

[XIX

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA SĀSAVA DUKAŊ]

1 Āsavavıppayuttasāsavaŋ [1] dhammaŋ patıcca āsavavıppayuttasasavo dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Āsavavıppayuttasāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Patısandhıkkhane khandhe patıcca vatthu, vatthuŋ patıcca khandhā, ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ pe

4 Āsavavıppayutta-anasavaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca āsavavıppayutta-anāsavo [2] dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

(tīnı, yathā cūlantaraduke [3] Lokıyadukaŋ, evaŋ vıtthāre tabbaŋ Nınnānākaranaŋ Saŋkhıttaŋ)

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA SĀSAVA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] R °vıppayuttaŋ sasavaŋ anasavaŋ—*so throughout*

[2] S °vıppayutto°

[3] S anantara°

[XX

SAŊYOJANA DUKAŊ]

1 Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ[1] paticca ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijja saŋyojanaŋ Kāmaragasaŋyojanaŋ paticca sīlabbataparamāsasaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ[2] Kāmaragasaŋyojanaŋ paticca mānasaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ Kamaragasaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ Patighasaŋyojanaŋ paticca issasaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ Patighasaŋyojanaŋ paticca macchariyasaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ Patighasaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjasaŋyojanaŋ Mānasaŋyojanaŋ paticca bhavarāgasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ Bhavaragasaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ[3]

2 Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Saŋyojane paticca sampayuttaka khandha cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ

3 Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Kamaragasaŋyojanaŋ paticca ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttaka ca khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)

---

[1] S *omits this sentence* [2] S *omits*

[3] B *adds* avijjasaññojanaŋ paticca vicikicchāsaññojanaŋ S *and* K *omit both sentences*

4 Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe mahābhūte paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rupaŋ upāda rupaŋ

5 Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Nosaŋyojane khandhe paticca saŋyojana

6 Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

7 Saŋyojanānañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kamarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)

8 Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paticca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane[1] ca paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

9 Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamaragasaŋyojanañ ca paticca tayo khandhā ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ Saŋkhittaŋ Ārammanapaccaye rūpaŋ natthi Adhipatipaccayo hetusadiso Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ natthi*)

anantarapaccayā avigatapaccayā

Hetuyā nava, sabbattha nava,
ārammane nava, vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā nava, āhāre nava,
anantare nava, avigate nava[2]

---

[1] B °janaŋ

[2] B *omits clause*

1 Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjasaŋyojanaŋ

4 Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*yava asañ nasatta*)

5 Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate[1] khandhe paticca avijjasaŋyojanaŋ

7 Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjasaŋyojanaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ Yathā agocchaka sadisaŋ Nārammane pi sabbe uddharitabba*)[2]

Nahetuya cattari,	nakamme tini,
narammane tini,	navipake nava,
nadhipatiya nava,	nāhare ekaŋ,
nanantare tīni,	na indriye ekaŋ,
nasamanantare tīni,	najhāne ekaŋ,
na aññamaññe tīni,	namagge ekaŋ,
na upanissaye tīni,	nasampayutte tīni,
napurejate nava,	navippayutte nava,
napacchajāte nava,	nonatthiya tini,
nasevane nava,	novigate tini

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni, nādhipatiyā nava, (*evaŋ sesañ ca*[3] *ganetabbaŋ*[4])

Nahetupaccaya, arammane cattāri,	ahare cattāri,
sabbattha cattāri,[5]	magge tīni,
vipake ekaŋ,	sampayutte cattari,
	avigate cattāri

---

[1] B *omits* [2] B uttaritabbā K veditabba

[3] R *and* S evaŋ sabbaŋ B evaŋ sabbaŋ sa[disaŋ]

[4] *So all the texts Cf p* 203 [5] B *omits clause*

Saŋyoyanaŋ dhammaŋ sahaȷato [1]

1 Saŋyoȷanaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya [2] saŋyoȷano dhammo uppaȷȷatı hetupaccayā (*tīnı, patıccasadısaŋ*)

4 Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya

Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayī tayo khandhā cıtta samutthīnañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patısandhıkkhane khandhe paccaya vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandha, ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe mahabhute paccaya cıttasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ katatta rupaŋ upadā rūpaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā nosaŋ yoȷanā khandhā

5 Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyoȷano

Nosaŋyoȷane khandhe paccaya saŋyoȷanā

6 Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyoȷano ca

Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā saŋ yoȷanā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyoȷana Mahabhute paccaya cıttasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyoȷanā sampayuttakā khandhā

7 Saŋyoȷanañ ca nosaŋyoȷanañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā

Kamaragasaŋyoȷanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe pac cayı dıtthısaŋyoȷanaŋ avıȷȷasaŋyoȷanaŋ Kamaragasaŋyoȷanañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya dıtthısaŋyoȷanaŋ avıȷȷāsaŋyo ȷanaŋ, (*cakkaŋ bandhıtabbaŋ*)

8 Saŋyoȷanañ ca nosaŋyoȷanañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā

Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyoȷanañ ca paccaya tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ*)

Saŋyoȷanaŋ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya nosaŋyoȷana khandha

9 Saŋyoȷanañ ca nosaŋyoȷanañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya saŋyoȷano ca

Nosaŋyoȷanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamaragasaŋyoȷanañ ca paccaya tayo khandhā dıtthısaŋyoȷanaŋ avıȷȷāsaŋyoȷanaŋ cıttasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ*) Kamarāgasaŋyoȷanañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya dıtthısaŋyo ȷanaŋ avıȷȷasaŋyoȷanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā (*cakkaŋ saŋkhıttaŋ*)

---

[1] K *and* B *omıt* [2] B *has* sahaȷātaŋ *for* paccayā

Hetuyā nava, vipāke ekaṃ,
ārammaṇe nava, avigate ekaṃ [1]
sabbattha nava;

Nahetuyā cattāri (*yattha yattha vatthu labbhati, tattha tattha ninnanaṃ kātabbaṃ* [2]) nārammaṇe tīṇi, novigate tīṇi (*Evaṃ itare pi dve gaṇanā ca nissayavāro ca kātabbā.*)

Saṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho saṃyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaṃyojanaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhisaṃyojanaṃ avijjāsaṃyojanaṃ (*evaṃ nava pañhā, arūpā yeva kātabbā. Saṃsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi* [4] *evaṃ kātabbā.*)

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa.

Saṃyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa ca nosaṃyojanassa ca.

Saṃyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ saṃyojanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa.

Nosaṃyojanā hetū [5] paccayo (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojane ārabbha saṃyojanā uppajjanti (*mūlaṃ kātabbaṃ*). Saṃyojane ārabbha nosaṃyojanā khandhā

---

[1] R nava.
[2] B tattha tattha niddhetabbānaṃ. R ninnetabbaṃ.
[3] B *inserts* ninnānaṃ.
[4] B *omits the two words.*
[5] *As under* 2.

uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojana ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

4 Nosaŋyojano[1] dhammo nosaŋyojanassa

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vutthahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati Ariya maggā vutthahitva maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya Ariyā nosaŋyojane pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ nosaŋyojane khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhatuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañāṇena nosaŋyojanacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākasanañcayatanaŋ viññanañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññanāsaññayatanassa rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa photthabbayatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa nosaŋyojana khandhā iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañanassa pubbenivāsānussatiñanassa yathakammūpagañanassa anagataŋsañanassa avajjanāya ārammana paccayena paccayo

5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ pe pubbe jhanā cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ nosaŋyojane khandhe assadeti abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rāgo pe domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca

Dānaŋ, [2] taŋ arabbha saŋyojana ca sampayuttakā ca[3] khandhā uppajjanti

7 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhamma saŋyojanassa (*tīni Ārabbha yeva kātabbā*)

1 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *has formula* 2 *Cf p* 159, § 4

[2] *As under* 5

[3] R saŋyojanañ ca saŋyojanasampayuttakā ca

Ārammaṇādhipati:—saŋyojane garuŋ katvā . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ . . . (*tīṇi, tiṇṇam pi ārammaṇādhipati sahajātādhipati pi kātabbā. Vibhajitabbā*[1] *tīṇi pi*).

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—saŋyojane ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasssa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā saŋyojanā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaŋyojanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaŋyojanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . (*evaŋ dve pi kātabbā*).

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa samantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), sahajāta- . . . (*nava*), aññamañña-[3] . . . (*nava*), nissaya- . . . (*nava*), upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo saŋyojanā saŋyojanānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*evaŋ tīṇi*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti, mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ

[1] S. *omits*. [2] *As under* 1. [3] S. *omits*.

pe patthanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya danaŋ deti, pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddha pe senāsanaŋ saddhāya pe phalasamapattiya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa

Ārammanupanissayo [1] saddhaŋ upanissāya manaŋ jappeti pe [1] senasanaŋ upanissāya pānaŋ hanati pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senasanaŋ ragassa pe patthanāya [2] upanissaya paccayena paccayo

6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca

Ārammanupanissayo [3]saddhā pe sena sanaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa (*tīni*)

4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejataŋ, vatthupurejataŋ Ārammanapure jataŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuya saddaŋ sunati, rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kayaviññanassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkha yatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa kāyāyatanaŋ kayaviñña nassa, vatthu nosaŋyojananaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapacca yena paccayo

5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa

Ārammanapurejātaŋ pe [4] vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthuŋ saŋyojanānaŋ pure jātapaccayena paccayo

6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca

---

[1] *As under* 4

[2] R *has no break from* saddhā *to* patthānaya

[3] *As under* 5

[4] *As under* 1

Ārammanapurejātaŋ [1] taŋ ārabbha saŋyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthupurejātaŋ — vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)
4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa
8 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātā paccayena paccayo

1 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa āsevana paccayena paccayo (*nava*)
4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*) vipāka- (*ekaŋ*) āhāra (*tīni*) indriya (*tīni*) jhāna (*tīni*) magga- (*nava*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

2 Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa vip payuttapaccayena paccayo
Sahajātaŋ,[2] pacchājātaŋ (*vibhajitabbaŋ*)
4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa
Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchājātaŋ (*vibhajitabbaŋ*)
5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa
Purejātaŋ —vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo
6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca
Purejātaŋ —vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo
8 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa
Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ (*vibhajitabbaŋ*)

1 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*)

---

[1] *As under* 5 [2] B *inserts* purejātaŋ
[3] B *inserts* purejātaŋ

2 Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa
Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
3 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca (*paticca sadisaŋ*)
4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa
Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa
Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ Sahajata —nosaŋyojana khandhā sampayuttakanaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, pe domanassaŋ uppajjati, vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo
6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajātā nosaŋyojana[1] (*saŋ khittaŋ Āsaiasadisaŋ*)
7 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhamma saŋyojanassa
Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ (*Āsaiasadisaŋ*)
8 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa
Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ,[2] pacchājataŋ āharaŋ indriyaŋ (*vibhajitabbaŋ Āsaiasadisaŋ*)
9 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ca
Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ (*vibhajitabbaŋ Āsaiasadisaŋ*)

Hetuyā cattari,
arammane nava,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejate tīni,
pacchajate tini,
asevane nava,
kamme tini,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīni,
indriye tīni,
jhāne tini,
magge nava,[3]

---

[1] R °jato °jano [2] S *omits* [3] S tīni

sampayutte nava,	natthiyā nava,
vippayutte pañca,	vigate nava,
atthiyā nava,	avigate nava

1 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa ārammana-, sahajāta, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa [1] pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ca [1]

4 Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa [1] purejāta, pacchajāta, kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa [1] purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ca [2]

7 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa [1]

8 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa [1] pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

9 Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ca [1]

Nahetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava,
nārammane nava,	avigate [3] nava

Hetupaccayā, nārammane cattāri (*saŋkhittaŋ*),	namagge cattāri,
nasamanantare cattāri,	nasampayutte dve,
na aññamaññe dve,	navippayutte cattāri,
na upanissaye cattāri (*saŋkhittaŋ*),	nonatthiya cattāri,
	novigate cattāri

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā*) avigate nava

SAŊYOJANA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] *As under* 5 [3] K no avig[illegible]

[XXI

SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ]

Saŋyojanıyaŋ[1] dhammaŋ patıcca saŋyojanıyo dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Saŋyojanıyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Patısandhıkkhane khandhe patıcca vatthu, vatthuŋ patıcca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe (*cūlantaraduke*[2] *Lokıyaduka sadısaŋ Nınnānākaranaŋ*)

SAŊYOJANIYA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] S *has twice* °janīyaŋ, *once* °janıyaŋ
[2] S cullantara°

[XXII

SAÑYOJANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAṂ]

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā •

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandha , dve

2 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana vippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

3 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana sampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ (cf 1) tayo khandha citta samutthanañ ca rūpaŋ , dve

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana vippayutto

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ (cf 3) Uddhaccasaha gataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ[2] (*paṭisandhi*)

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana sampayutto

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā

6 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojana sampayutto ca

---

[1] S *omits* 2 *and* 3   [2] R *and* B *add* dve

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ

7 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

8 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paṭicca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaŋ ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

9 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ (*cf* 7) khandha cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati arammanapaccayā

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe[1] dve

2 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe[2] paṭicca uddhaccasahagato moho

3 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho[3] ca, dve

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ [4] dve Paṭisandhikkhane vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandha

---

[1] *Cf under* 1 *last section*

[2] S °sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ

[3] B mohaŋ

[4] *As under* 1

7 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[1] mohañ ca paticca tayo khandhā , dve

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojana sampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā (*ekaŋ*)

8 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhute ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava,
arammane cha,
adhipatiya pañca,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajate nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,[2]
purejate cha,[3]
āsevane cha,
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,[4]
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,[5]
natthiyā cha,[6]
vigate cha,
avigate nava

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchasahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchasahagato moho

2 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojana vippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca uddhaccasahagato moho

---

[1] B *and* S *omit last two words* [2] K *omits clause*
[3] B *and* S *omit clause* [4] B *omits last two clauses*
[5] B *omits clause* [6] S nava

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (*yāva asaññasatta*)

Nahetuyā tīni,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nānantare tīni,[1]
nasamanantare tīni,
na-aññamaññe tīni,
na-upanissaye tīni,
napurejate satta,[2]
napacchājate nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipake nava,
nāhare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,[3]
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[4]
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate cha,
napacchājate nava,
nasevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipake nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cattāri,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane tīni,
vipake ekaŋ,
ahāre tīni,[5]
magge dve,
avigate tīni

(*Sahajātavāro pi paticcavārasadiso*)

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni, paticcasadisaŋ*)

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayutto (*yāva patisandhi, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ*)

Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā Vatthuŋ paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto

[1] S nava [2] B tīni [3] S *omits clause*
[4] K *omits clause* [5] B *omits last two clauses*

Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā Uddhac casahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā

6 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojana sampayutto ca

Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Uddhacca sahagataŋ (cf 5) khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ

7 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā, dve Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve

8 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ

9 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ[1] ca paccaya tayo khandha, dve Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe [2] Uddhaccasahagataŋ [3] khandhā citta samutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojana-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā (tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā)

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya saŋyojana vippayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccaya (yāva paṭisandhi)

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayutta khandha Cak khāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññanaŋ kāyayatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññanaŋ Vatthuŋ paccaya saŋyojanavippa yutta khandhā,[4] uddhaccasahagato moho ca

---

[1] K mohañ [2] As under 8 [3] As under 7

[4] R and B repeat vatthuŋ paccaya, omitting ca

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttaka khandha

6 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Vatthuŋ paccaya uddhaccasahagatā khandhā moho ca

7 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā , dve Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ[1] ca paccayā tayo khandhā ,[2] dve

8 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho

9 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha moho ca , dve

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojana sampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā

Hetuya nava,
arammane nava,
adhipatiya nava,
sabbattha nava ,
vipake ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojana sampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho

2 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho

4 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya

Ahetukaŋ saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññanaŋ

---

[1] S vatthuñ

[2] S *inserts* moho ca

kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā uddhaccasahagato moho ca

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho

7 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho

8 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā cha,
narammaṇe tīṇi,
nadhipatiyā nava,
nanantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi

Hetupaccayā, narammaṇe tīṇi,
nadhipatiyā nava
(*evaŋ kātabbaŋ*)

nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cha,
sabbattha cha,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cha,
magge cha,
avigate cha

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso*)

1 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā, dve

2 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho saŋyojanavippayutto

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ (*cf* 1) (*paṭisandhi*)

5 Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho saŋyojana sampayutto

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋsatthā sampayuttaka khandha

7 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsattha tayo khandhā (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuya cattāri, anantare cha,
ārammane cha, samanantare cha,
adhipatiya dve, avigate cha

Nahetuya tīni, nakamme cattāri,
nādhipatiyā cha, navipake cha,
napurejāte cha, najhane ekaŋ,
napacchajate cha, namagge ekaŋ,
nasevane cha, navippayutte cha

(*itare dve gananā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā* [1])

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Saŋyojanasampayutta hetū sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto [2] dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa

Saŋyojanasampayutta hetu cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca

Saŋyojanasampayutta hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa

---

[1] R *and* S katabbo

[2] B *omits* § 2

Saŋyojanavippavuttā[1] hetu . . . Uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (patisandhi . . .)

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo[2]

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (mulaŋ kātabbaŋ) Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanavippayutta khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti . . . (mulaŋ kātabbaŋ) Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vutthahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati . . . Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti . . . Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo . . . Ariyā saŋyojanavippayutte pahīna kilese[3] paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese[4] paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohañ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . vipassanti . . . Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañānena saŋ

[1] S, B, and K °yutto hetu, elsewhere, °vuttā hetu

[2] As under 3

[3] B °vippayuttaŋ pahīnaŋ (sic) kilesaŋ . . . So R, always (with pahīnaŋ)

[4] B vikkhambhitaŋ

yojanavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa pe rūpāyatanaŋ pe phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ pe saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohañ ca assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo pe domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca

Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe[1] ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

7 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Uddhaccasahagate [2] saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajatādhipati Ārammaṇadhipati — rāgaŋ diṭṭhiŋ[3] garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati Sahajatadhipati —saŋyojanasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *and* B *insert* mohaŋ

[2] *As above*

[3] K *omits, treating of* diṭṭhi *in separate sentence* (*in same terms*)

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayut tassa

Sahajatadhipati — saŋyojanasampayuttadhipati citta samutthananaŋ rupanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayut-tassa ca

Sahajatadhipati — [1] khandhanaŋ cittasamutthanā-nañ ca rūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammanadhipati —danaŋ datva sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnani jhana vutthahitva Ariya magga phalaŋ nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodana assa maggassa phalassa [3] adhipatipaccayena paccayo Saha jātadhipati —saŋyojanavippayuttadhipati [4]

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Ārammanadhipati —dānaŋ katva assadeti abhi nandati,[6] taŋ garuŋ katva rago uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati, pubbe sucinnani jhana cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe garuŋ katva assadeti abhinandati uppajjati

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayut tassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima purima saŋyojanasampayutta khandha pacchi manaŋ pacchimānaŋ saŋyojanasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

Purima purimā uddhaccasahagata khandha pacchimassa pacchimassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapacca yena paccayo

Saŋyojanasampayuttā khandha vutthānassa anantara paccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 1 *Cf* p 225, § 4

[3] *All omit* āvajjanāya

[4] *As under* 3

[5] *As under* 4

[6] B *omits remainder of section*

[7] *As just above*

3 Saŋyoȷanasampayutto dhammo

Puıimī purıma uddhaccasahagatı khandha pacchımanaŋ pacchım ınaŋ uddhaccasahagat ınaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantaıapaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyoȷanavıppayutto dhammo

Puıim ı puıima uddhaccasahagato moho pacchımassa [1] Purımā puıim saŋyoȷanavıppayuttā khandhā pacchımanaŋ pe° phalasamapattıya anantaıa paccayena paccayo

5 Saŋyoȷanavıppayutto dhammo

Puıima puıima uddhaccasahagato moho pacchımanaŋ pacchımanaŋ uddhaccasahagat ınaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara-paccayena paccayo Āvaȷȷana saŋyoȷanasampayuttānaŋ khandh ınaŋ anantaıapaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋvoȷanavıppayutto dhammo

Puıim ı [3] khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantaıapacca yena paccayo Āvaȷȷana uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

7 Saŋyoȷ ınasampayutto ca saŋyoȷanavıppayutto ca

Purım puıima uddhaccasahagata khandha ca moho ca pacchımanaŋ [4]

8 Saŋvoȷanasampayutto ca

Puıima puıimā uddhaccasahagata khandha ca moho ca pacchımassa [1] Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca vutthanassa anantaıapaccayena paccayo

9 Saŋyoȷanasampayutto ca

Puıima [5] pacchımanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantaıapaccayena paccayo

Saŋyoȷanasampayutto dhammo saŋyoȷanasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantaıapaccayena paccayo (*(naıa)*) sahaȷata (*naıa*) aññamañña- (*(ha)*) nıssayapaccayena paccayo (*naıa*) upanıssayapacca-yena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 2
[2] *So all the texts, cf p* 12
[3] *As under* 5
[4] *As under* 5 (*one sentence*)
[5] *As under* 7

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā saŋyojanavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

Anantarūpanissayo [1] khandhā uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, pe samāpattiŋ uppādeti, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, senāsanaŋ, mohaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti pe samāpattiŋ uppādeti, saddhā pe senāsanaŋ moho ca [3] saddhāya pe [4] phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ [5] pe senāsanaŋ, mohaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati [6] pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe [4] senāsanaŋ moho rāgassa pe patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Anantarūpanissayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —saddhā pe [4] paññā kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ pe [4] senāsanaŋ moho ca uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca

---

[1] *As above* [2] *Cf* *p* 186, § 4 [3] S mohassa ca
[4] R *has no lacuna* [5] R dukkhaŋ [6] S hanti

Anantarūpanissayo ... pe ... Pakatūpanissayo — uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca saŋyojanasampayuttanaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

8 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Anantarupanissayo ° moho ca saŋyojanavippayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

9 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Anantarupanissayo [2] moho ca uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejataŋ Ārammanapurejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ ... pe ... vatthuŋ aniccato ... pe ... dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuya saddaŋ sunati, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa ... pe ... photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa Vatthupurejatāŋ — cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa ... pe ... kayayatanaŋ kayaviññanassa, vatthu saŋyojanavippayuttānaŋ khandhanaŋ mohassa ca purejatapaccayena paccayo

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa

Ārammanapurejataŋ ... pe[3] ... vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rāgo ... pe ... domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttanaŋ[1] khandhanaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Ārammanapurejātaŋ [4] pe ... vatthuŋ ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti Vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejatapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *and* B °yuttakanaŋ
[2] *As under* 7
[3] *As under* 4
[4] *As under* 5

Pacchājātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Pacchājātā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa [1]

8 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saŋyojanavippayuttassa

Pacchājātā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo (*nava Āvajjanā pi vutthānam pi natthi*) kammapaccayena paccayo

Saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajātā —saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā mohassa cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhaṇikā —saŋyojanasampayuttā [2] cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca

Saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ [4] khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ [4] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajātā saŋyojanavippayuttā cetanā [5] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nānākhaṇikā saŋyojanavippayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 2

[2] R °yuttakā[naŋ]

[3] B *omits to* vipākānaŋ

[4] *So also* K

[5] *As under* 3 (*one sentence*)

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayut tassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayut tassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo (*cattāri*) indriya (*cattāri*) jhāna- (*cattāri*) magga (*cattāri*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*cha*)

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto[1] dhammo saŋyojanavippayut tassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo[2] vippayuttapacca yena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Purejātaŋ vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Purejātaŋ[3] vatthu uddhaccasahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayutta paccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayut tassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ, paticcasadisaŋ*)

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā saŋyojanasampayutta khandhā cittasamutthānanaŋ rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Uddhaccasahagata khandhā mohassa cittasamutthā nanañ ca rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajātā[4] saŋyojanasampayutta khandhā purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo

---

[1] B *here inserts formula* 4 K *has formula* 1 *Cf p* 17, § 2 [2] B *repeats formula* 4

[3] R Vatthupurejātaŋ | vatthu, *etc*

[4] S *substitutes* ekaŋ paticcasarisaŋ

Purejātaŋ [1] vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Saŋyojanasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve ... Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca ...

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ (saŋkhittaŋ, vitthāretabbaŋ)

5 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttānaŋ [2] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ [3] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo

Sahajātaŋ ... khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti Vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto saŋyojanasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve ... Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaŋ

8 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutthānānaŋ [4] Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā —uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa

---

[1] R omits this sentence [2] As above [3] R °yuttakānaŋ
[4] As under 5 [5] As just above

atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā saŋyojanasampayutta khandha ca kabaliŋkaro āhāro ca imassa [1] Pacchājata saŋyojanasampayutta khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katatta rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Sahajataŋ purejātaŋ Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasam utthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve Sahajato uddhaccasahagato[2] eko khandho ca vatthu[3] ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ mohasssa ca atthipaccayena pac cayo, dve natthipaccayena paccayo vigata avigatapaccayena paccayo

Hetuya cha,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiya pañca,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[4]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,[5]
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejate tīni,
pacchajāte tini,
asevane nava,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattari,[6]
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge cattari,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

1 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo arammana sahajata upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo ārammana pacchajatā kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo arammana

4 Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo ārammana-purejāta pacchājāta- kamma ahāra indriyapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As just above* [2] S *substitutes* vicikicchāsahagato
[3] S *omits* [4] B *omits clause* [5] S nava
[6] B *omits these two clauses* [7] *As under* 1

5 Saŋyojanavıppayutto dhammo [illegible] purejatapaccayena paccayo
6 Saŋyojanavıppayutto dhammo [illegible]ammana
7 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca [illegible]ammana
8 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca [illegible]ammana pacchājātapaccayena paccayo
9 Saŋyojanasampayutto ca [illegible]ammana upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā nava, nāıammane nava, sabbattha nava, novıgate nava, no avıgate nava

Hetupaccayā, nāıammane cha (*saŋkhittaŋ*), nasamanantare cha, na-aññamaññe cha,[3] na upanıssaye cha (*saŋkhittaŋ*), namagge cha, nasampayutte dve, navıpayutte tīnı, nonatthıya cha, novıgate cha

Nahetupaccaya, [illegible]ammane nava adhıpatıya pañca (*anulomapadanı gam tabbanı*[4]) avıgate nava

SAŊYOJANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 1
[2] *As under* 5
[3] R *and* B dve
[4] R ganetabbānı

[XXIII

SAŊYOJANO CEVA SAŊYOJANIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca [1] dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjā saŋyojanaŋ (cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ)

2 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Saŋyojane° paṭicca sampayuttaka khandhā cittasamuṭṭhanañ ca rūpaŋ

3 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo [2] ca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano [3] ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjā saŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhanañ ca rūpaŋ (cakkaŋ)

4 Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (paṭisandhi yāva mahābhūtā)

---

[1] K *omits the* ca *after* ceva *except in negative clauses*

[2] *So also* R *Cf p* 195, *n* 5

[3] S *has ending in* ā *here only* R *omits* ca *between* °jano *and* dhammā *throughout*

5 Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo

Saŋyojaniye ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe paticca saŋyojana

6 Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano[1] ca dhammā

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā ca cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

7 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca

Kamaragasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ (*callaŋ*)

8 Saŋyojanañ ceva paticca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane[2] ca paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

9 Saŋyojanañ ceva paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca saŋyojaniyo[3] ceva no ca saŋyojano[3] dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamaragasaŋyojanañ ca paticca tayo khandhā ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjasaŋyojanaŋ[4] cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

(*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ Saŋyojanagocchake pathamadukasadisaŋ Evaŋ imam pi[5] dukaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ Ninnānakaranaŋ thapetvā lokuttaraŋ*)

SAŊYOJANO CEVA SAŊYOJANIYA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] S °jana *here only* [2] S °janañ

[3] S °ya, °na, *resp* [4] S *omits*

[5] S Imaŋ pana

[XXIV

SAÑYOJANO CEVA SAÑYOJANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAÑ]

1 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjā-saŋyojanaŋ

2 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ saŋ-yojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo

Saŋyojane[1] paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā

3 Saŋyojanañ ceva paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyo janasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyo jano ca dhammā[2]

Kāmarāga (*cf* 1) avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā

4 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyo jano dhammo

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

5 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe paṭicca saŋyojanā

---

[1] B *inserts* khandhe R saŋyojanaŋ

[2] S °jano dhammo R *omits last* ca *as before*

6 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano[1] ca dhammā

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā ca, dve

7 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ (*callaŋ*)

8 Saŋyojanañ ceva paticca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve

9 Saŋyojanañ ceva paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā[3] uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Saŋyojana [4] khandhañ ca kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca paticca tayo khandhā ditthisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ, dve (*callaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava	kamme nava,
ārammane nava,	āhāre nava,
adhipatiyā nava,	avigate nava
sabbattha nava,	

1 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano[6] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paticca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ

5 Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano[6] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato moho

---

[1] *So also* S [2] R *and* B saññojanaŋ [3] S °jano dhammo uppajjanti [4] *As under* 8 [5] B *omits clause* [6] S °janaŋ *throughout*

7 Saŋyojanaŋ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojana sampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjasaŋyojanaŋ

Nahetuyā tīni,	nasevane nava,
nādhipatiya nava,[1]	nakamme tīni,
napurejāte nava,	navipake nava,
napacchajāte nava,	navippayutte nava

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gananā sahajātavāro pi kātabbo Paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paticcavārasadisā*[2])

Saŋyojano[3] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ[4] ditthisaŋyojanassa avijjasaŋyojanassa hetupaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*)

2 Saŋyojano[3] dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa

Saŋyojana[5] ceva saŋyojanasampayutta[6] ca hetu sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

3 Saŋyojano[3] dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa ca

Kamarāgasaŋyojanaŋ ditthisaŋyojanassa avijjāsaŋyojanassa sampayuttakanañ[7] ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

1 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Saŋyojane arabbha saŋyojanā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ*

[1] S tīni
[2] R *and* B °sadiso
[3] S °janaŋ *as above*
[4] R °jano
[5] K °jano
[6] *So all texts*
[7] *So also* K *Cf pp* 230 *foll*

kātabbaŋ) Saŋyojane[1] ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojanā ca saŋyojanasampayuttikā ca khandhā uppajjanti

4 Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā khandhā uppajjanti

5 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanā[2] uppajjanti

6 Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa ca

Saŋyojanasampayutte [4] saŋyojanā ca saŋyojana sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

7 Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojana sampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*)

1 Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇādhipati (*tīṇi*)

4 Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati (*tīṇi imāsu tīsu pi pañhāsu ārammaṇādhipati pi sahajātādhipati*[5] *pi kātabbā*)

7 Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojana sampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa

---

[1] *So also* S [2] K *omits* saŋyojanā [3] S °janaŋ
[4] *As under* 5 [5] B *omits*

ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa adhipatipacca yena paccayo
Ārammanādhipati (*tīni*)

1 Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (*nava Ninnānākaranaŋ Vibhajana natthi Ārammanasadisā*[1]) samanantara-paccayena paccayo (*nava*), sahajata (*nava*),[2] aññamañña (*nava*), nissaya (*nava*), upanissaya [3] (*nava*) *ārammananayena*[4] *kātabbā*), asevanapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)
4 Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa dham massa kammapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*), ahara- (*tīni*), indriya (*tīni*), jhana (*tīni*), magga (*nava*), sampayutta (*nava*), vippayutta (*nava*), atthi- (*nava*), natthi (*nava*), vigata (*nava*), avigatapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

Hetuyā tīni,
arammane nava,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,[3]
asevane nava,
kamme tīni,
āhāre tīni,
indriye tīni,
jhane tīni,
magge nava,[5]
sampayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[6]
vigate nava,[6]
avigate nava

1 Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋ yojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammana- sahajāta upanissayapaccayena pac cayo (*saŋkhittaŋ Evaŋ nava pañhā kātabbā Tisu yeva padesu*[7] *parivattitabbā* Nanakahanikā[8] *natthi*)

---

[1] B °sadiso [2] S *omits clause* [3] B *omits clause*
[4] S °nayo [5] B tīni [6] B *and* S *omit clause*
[7] K paresu [8] *Cf* *p* 231, §§ 2-4

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na upanissaye tīṇi,[2]
napurejāte tīṇi (*saŋkhittaŋ*),

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava (*anulomapadāni kātabbāni*)

sabbattha nava,
novigate[1] nava

namagge tīṇi
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi

adhipatiyā nava,
avigate nava

SAŊYOJANO-CEVA SAŊYOJANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] B avigate R no avigate
K *and* S *omit clause*

[XXV

SAŊYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA SANYOJANIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Saŋyojanavippayutta saŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutta saŋyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetu paccayā

Saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*pati sandhi yāva asaññasattā*[1] *mahabhūtā*)

2 Saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutta asaŋyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetu paccaya

Saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā, dve

4 Saŋyojanavippayutta asaŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ

(*dve pañha kātabbā Imaŋ dukaŋ culantaraduke*[2] *lokiya-dukasadisaŋ Ninnānākaranaŋ*)

SANYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA SAŊYOJANIYA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B *omits* *Cf pp* 6, 7 [2] K cul°

[XXVI

GANTHA DUKAŊ]

1 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ[1] paticca abhijjhākāya gantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paticca sīlabbataparāmāsa kāyagantho, idaŋsaccabhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paticca abhij jhākāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paticca idaŋsaccā bhinivesakāyagantho

2 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca noganthо dhammo uppaj jati hetupaccaya

Ganthe paticca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ

3 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paticca abhijjhakāya gantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ (cakkaŋ)

4 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nogantho dhammo

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā citta-samutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patisandhikkhane khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā, ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ pe[2]

5 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho dhammo

Noganthe khandhe paticca gantha

---

[1] R *and* B sīlabbataparāmāsaŋ kāya°, *etc*

[2] B *adds* rupaŋ

6 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā gantha ca cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

7 Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paticca gantho

Sīlabbataparāmāsakayaganthañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca abhijjhakāyagantho (*cakkaŋ*)

8 Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paticca no gantho

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe[1] ca paticca tayo khandha cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

9 Ganthañ ca paticca gantho ca nogantho ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakaya ganthañ ca paticca tayo khandhā[2] abhijjhakāyagantho citta samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*) arammanapaccaya avigatapaccaya

Hetuyā nava, vipāke ekaŋ,
arammane nava, ahāre nava,
adhipatiya nava, avigate nava
sabbattha nava,

4 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ[3] paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*ahetuka patisandhi yāva asaññasattā*) Vicikicchasahagate uddhacca sahagate khandhe paticca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasaha gato moho

2 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nārammanapaccayā

Ganthe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ

4 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nogantho

---

[1] B ganthañ [2] S *omits last two words*
[3] B *omits last two words*

Noganthe khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*patisandhi yāva asaññasatta*)

8 Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paticca no gantho dhammo uppajjati nārammanapaccayā

Ganthe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

nādhipatipaccayā (*nava*), nānantarapaccayā (*nava*),[1] nasamanantarapaccayā, (*nava*),[1] na aññamaññapaccayā (*nava*),[1] na upanissayapaccayā (*tīni*)

1 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā

Arupe idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paticca abhijjhākāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paticca idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyagantho (*Arūpe sīlabbataparāmāso natthi Evaŋ nava pañhā kātabbā*)

napacchājātapaccayā (*nava*),
nāsevanapaccayā (*tīni*),[2]
nakammapaccayā (*tīni*),
navipākapaccayā (*nava*),
nāhārapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
na indriyapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
najhānapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
namaggapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
nasampayuttapaccayā (*tīni*)
navippayuttapaccayā (*pañca*),[3]
nonatthipaccayā (*tīni*),
novigatapaccayā (*tīni*)

Nahetuya ekaŋ,
narammane tīni,
nadhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,[4]
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate nava,
napacchājate nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīni,
navipāke nava,
nahāre ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[4]
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

[1] R *and* B tīni
[2] K ekaŋ
[3] R *and* B nava
[4] B *omits clause*

Hetupaccayā, narammane tīnı, nadhıpatıyā nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ, anantare[1] ekaŋ, avıgate ekaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso*)[2]

1 Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā gantho dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccaya (*tīni, paṭiccasadisa*)

4 Noganthaŋ[3] dhammaŋ paccayā nogantho dhammo

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandha citta samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve Patısandhıkkhane khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccaya khandha, ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ pe vatthuŋ paccaya nogantha khandhā

5 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya gantho dhammo

Noganthe khandhe paccaya ganthā[4], vatthuŋ paccayā ganthā[5]

6 Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā gantho ca

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā ganthā ca cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Vatthuŋ paccaya ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā

7 Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccaya gan tho

Sılabbataparamāsakāyaganthañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccaya abhıjjhākayagantho (*cakkaŋ*) Sīlabbataparamāsakāyaganthañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya abhıjjhākayagantho (*cakkaŋ*)

8 Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā no gantho

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe ca paccayā tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve Ganthe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā noganthā khandhā

---

[1] K samanantare [2] S paticcavāra° R °sadıso

[3] B *omits* § 4 [4] S khandhā, *omitting next clause*

[5] B *has* noganthe paccayā khandha vatthu paccayā khandhā

9. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā abhijjhākāyagantho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,	adhipatiyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,	avigate nava.

4. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā noganthā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava:—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Hetupaccayā,[1] nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava, novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*[2] *Saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro*[3] *pi, nava pañhā kātabbā. Rūpaŋ natthi.*)

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthā hetū[4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits next seven words.*
[2] K. paṭiccavāra°.
[3] B. *omits.*
[4] K. hetū.

2 Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa
Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam utthānanañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo
3 Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca
Gantha hetu sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthanañ ca cittasammutthānānañ ca
4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa
Nogantha hetu [1] hetupaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*)
5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa
Noganthā hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetu paccayena paccayo
6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca [2]
7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa
Ganthā ca nogantha ca hetu ganthānaŋ [3] hetupaccayena paccayo
8 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa
Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetu [1]
9 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā
Ganthā ca nogantha ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhā naŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ hetu paccayena paccayo

1 Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo
Ganthe arabbha ganthā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Ganthe arabbha noganthā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ katabbaŋ*) Ganthe ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti
4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa āram manapaccayena paccayo
Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vutthahitva jhanaŋ pacca vekkhati Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ phalaŋ nibbanaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa

---

[1] *As under* 2 [2] *Continue as under* 4 *to end of section*
[3] R *and* B *have instead* sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ

maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo Ariyā noganthe pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese[1] paccavekkhanti, pubbe cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunati, cetopariyañānena noganthacittasamaṅgissa cittaŋ jānāti Ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, noganthā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa •

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, pe domanassaŋ uppajjati · Pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ, cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati pe domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa

Dānaŋ ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Pubbe suciṇṇāni [3] taŋ ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa paccayo (*tīṇi*, ārabbhā *kātabbā*)

•

1 Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*, *ārammaṇasadisā*, *garukārammaṇā kātabbā*)

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammaṇādhipati — dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhāna Ariya

---

[1] S R *and* B noganthaŋ pahīnakilesaŋ °kilesaŋ

[2] B *omits last two words* [3] *As under* 5

magga phalaŋ Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa avajjanaya adhipatipaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe garuŋ katva assadeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rago uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati, pe Sahajātādhipati —nogantha dhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa

Ārammanadhipati [1] jhanā Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe pe Sahajatādhipati —noganthādhipati ganthānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa

Ārammanadhipati, sahajatadhipati Ārammanādhipati —danaŋ pe [1] noganthe khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katva ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Sahajātādhipati —noganthadhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamutthananañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa

Ārammanadhipati (*tīni*)

1 Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

Purima purimā ganthā pacchimanaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa

Purima [2] pacchimānaŋ noganthanaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Ganthā vutthānassa anantara paccayena paccayo

3 Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa

Purimā [2] ganthanaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa (*tīni*)

(*Dve* āvajjanā *kātabbā* *Pathame*[3] *natthi*)

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] *As under* 1

[3] R *and* B paṭhamo

7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammı ganthassa dhımmassı anantaıapaccayena paccayo (*tīnı*)
(*Elamhı* vutthanaŋ *kātabbaŋ, majjhı* [1])

1 Gantho dhammo ganthıssa dhammassa samantaıapaccayena paccayo (*naıa*), sıhajıtapaccayena paccayo (*naıa*) aññamaññapaccayena paccıyo (*naıa*), nıssayapaccıyena pıccayo (*naıa*), upanıssayapaccayena paccayo
Āıammanupanıssayo, anantaıupanıssayo, pakatupanıssayo pe Pakatūpanıssayo —ganthı ganthınıŋ (*tīnı*) [2]
4 Nogantho noganthassa upanıssayapacca yena paccayo
Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssaya dānaŋ detı, pe mınaŋ jappetı dıtthıŋ ganhātı, sīlaŋ pe senısanaŋ upanıssıya danaŋ detı, pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı saddhı pe senısanaŋ saddhıya pe phalasamāpıttıya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo
5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa
Ārammanupanıssayo [5] saddhaŋ upanıssıya [4] manaŋ jappetı pe senasanaŋ upanıssāya pınaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, saddhı pe senāsanaŋ ıāgassa pe patthanaya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo
6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca
Āıammanupanıssayo pe [6] senısanaŋ ganthınaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ upanıssayapaccayenı paccayo
7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā

---

[1] B evaŋ pı thānaŋ majjho
[2] *Cf pp* 13, 14, *undeı* §§ 1-3 [3] *As undeı* 1
[4] K *ındıcates no hıatus heıe Cf undeı* 4 B *has* saddhaŋ jappetı (*stıll more abbıeııated*)
[5] *As undeı* 4 [6] *As undeı* 5

Ārammanupanissayo ... pe ... (*tīni ārammananayena kātabba*)

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa purejata paccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejataŋ, vatthupurejataŋ Ārammanapure jataŋ —cakkhuŋ ... pe ... vatthuŋ aniccato ... pe ... domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa ... photthabbāyatanaŋ kayaviñña nassa Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhayatanaŋ cakkhuviñ ñānassa ... kayāyatanaŋ kayaviññanassa, vatthu nogan thanaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa

Ārammanapurejataŋ ... [1] vatthuŋ assadeti abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rago uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati ... pe ... domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu gan thanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca

Ārammanapurejātaŋ ... pe [2] ... domanassaŋ uppaj jati, ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu ganthanaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

... pacchājatapaccayena paccayo ... (*tīni*) āsevanapaccayena paccayo ... (*nava*)

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa kamma paccayena paccayo

Sahajātā, nānakhanikā Sahajātā —noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nanakhanikā —no gantha cetanā vipākanaŋ khandhanaŋ katattā ca rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa

Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ kamma-paccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 4 ... [2] *As under* 5

6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa
Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthā-nañ ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa vipāka paccayena paccayo (ekaŋ),

āhāra (tīni), magga (nava),
indriya (tīni), sampayutta paccayena
jhāna (tīni), paccayo (nava)

1 Gantho[1] dhammo noganthassa dhammassa vippa-yuttapaccayena paccayo
Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ,[2] pacchājataŋ (saŋkhittaŋ)
4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa
Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājataŋ (saŋkhittaŋ)
5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa
Purejataŋ vatthu ganthanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena pac-cayo
6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa
Purejataŋ vatthu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khan-dhanaŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rupānaŋ[3] vippayuttapacca-yena paccayo[4]
8 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa
Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ (saŋkhittaŋ)

1 Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo (ekaŋ,[5] paticcasadisaŋ)
2 Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa atthipacca-yena paccayo
Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ Sahajata gantha[6] sampayutta-kanaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ atthi-

[1] K *has formula* 1 *Cf p* 17, § 2
[2] R *and* B *omit* [3] R *omits this clause*
[4] S purejataŋ pacchajātaŋ sahajāta khandhā sampayutta kanañ ca khandhanaŋ vippa
[5] K cakkaŋ [6] S khandhā

paccayena paccayo Pacchājāta ganthā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo

3 Gantho[1] dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca paccayo (*ekaŋ*,[2] *paṭiccasadisaŋ*)

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ ahāraŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajātā nogantha khandhā ganthānaŋ[3] atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assadeti abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rago uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, pe vatthu ganthanaŋ[4] atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato nogantho eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthanañ ca cittasamutthananañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assadeti abhinandati taŋ arabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ Sahajato sīlabbataparamāsakaya gantho ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā abhijjhākāyaganthassa atthipaccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*) Sahajāto sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhijjhā (*cakkaŋ*)[5]

8 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa

Sahajataŋ, [6]pacchajātaŋ āharaŋ indriyaŋ Sahajato nogantho eko khandho ca gantho[7] ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ citta [8] dve Sahajatā ganthā ca vatthu ca noganthanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Sahajatā

---

[1] B *omits this sentence* [2] K cakkaŋ
[3] B noganthā khandhānaŋ R *omits* khandha
[4] B khandhānaŋ [5] *As above* B *omits* cakkaŋ
[6] R *and* S *insert* purejātaŋ [7] K ganthā
[8] *As under* 6

ganthā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta ganthā sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta ganthā ca kabalīŋkāro āhāro ca imassa [1] Pacchājātā ganthā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Gantho ca dhammā ganthassa ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto noganthho eko khandho ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ abhijjhākāyaganthassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo (cakkaŋ) Sahajato sīlabbatapārāmāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhijjhākāyaganthassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo (cakkaŋ)

Hetuyā nava,
ārammane nava,
sabbatthā nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīni,
pacchājāte tīni,[2]
āsevane nava,[3]
kamme tīni,
vipāke ekaŋ,
ahāre tīni,
indriye tīni,
jhāne tīni
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,[4]
atthiyā nava,
natthiya nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

1 Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammana[5], sahajāta, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammana, sahajata, upanissaya, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

3 Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca dhammassa [6]

4 Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammana, sahajata, upanissaya, purejata, pacchajata, kamma, ahāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

[1] As above [2] B omits clause [3] S omits clause
[4] S nava [5] As under 1

5 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa aıammana , sah ŋ ıta , upanıssaya , puıejatapaccayena p ıccayo
6 Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca [1]
7 Gantho ' ca nogantho ca dhamma ganthassa [3]
8 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhamma noganthassa [4]
9 Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa ca nogan thassa ca [5]

Nahetuya nava,
naı ammane nava,
sabbattha nava ,
no avıgate[6] nava

Hetupaccayā, nārammane nava (*saŋl lıttaŋ*),
nasamanantare nava,
na aññamaññe tını,
na upanıssaye nava,
sabbattha nava ,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīnı,
navıppayutte nava,
nonatthıyā nava,
novıgate nava

Nahetupaccayā, āıammane nava,
adhıpatıyā nava,
(*anulomapadanı paııpunnānı kātabbānı*),
avıgate nava

GANTHA DUKAN nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 5 [2] S *omıts* §§ 7 9 [3] *As undeı* 1
[4] *As undeı* 2 [5] *As undeı* 1 [6] S avıgate

[XXVII

GANTHANIYA DUKAŊ]

Ganthaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ (saŋkhittaŋ, yathā cūḷantaraduke[1] lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ vibhajitabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ).

GANTHANIYA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B *and* S cull, °duko

[XXVIII

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ]

1 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

2 Ganthasampayuttaŋ ganthavippayutto

Ganthasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe paṭicca lobho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate khandhe paṭicca paṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ

3 Ganthasampayuttaŋ ganthasampayutto ca

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ [1] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ ganthavippayutto

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭighaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca (saŋkhittaŋ)

---

[1] *As under* 1

5 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca

Ditthiganthavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā Patighaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā

6 Ganthavippayuttaŋ ganthasampayutto ca

Ditthigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ Patighaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ

7 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca patighañ ca paticca tayo khandha, dve

8 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhañ ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate khandhe ca patighañ ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

9 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paticca ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ [1] khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ Domanassasahagataŋ tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

•

1 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammanapaccayā

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha, dve

2 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe paticca lobho Domanassasahagate khandhe paticca patighaŋ

3 Ganthasampayuttaŋ ganthasampayutto ca

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ [2] khandha lobho

---

[1] *As under* 7 [2] *As under* 1

ca, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighañ[1] ca, dve

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ [2] dve Paṭisandhik khaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,[3] vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā

5 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca [1]

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā Paṭighaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā

7 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve Domanassa sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cha,[4]
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha,
āsevane cha,[5]
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[6]
vigate cha,
avigate nava

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*) Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

---

[1] R *substitutes* doso
[2] *As under* 1
[3] R *omits last three words*
[4] B pañca
[5] B nava
[6] R *and* B cha

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
narammane tīni,
nadhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīni,[1]
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,[2]
napurejāte satta,

(*napurejāte vibhajantena arūpaŋ pathamaŋ kātabbaŋ Rūpaŋ yattha labbhati pacchā kātabbaŋ*[3] *Paṭighaŋ arūpe natthi*)

napacchajāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nahāre ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīni,[4]
novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, narammane ekaŋ,[5] nadhipatiyā tīni,[6] (*evaŋ kātabbaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*) novigate tīni

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo*[7])

1 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni, paṭicca sadisā*)

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ pe Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe [8]

5 Ganthavippayuttaŋ ganthasampayutto

Vatthuŋ paccayā ganthasampayuttā khandhā Diṭṭhi

---

[1] B cha [2] R *and* B *insert* na upanissaye tīni
[3] K kātabbā *Cf pp* 5, 6 [4] B natthiyā
[5] R tīni [6] R *and* B nava [7] R kātabbaŋ
[8] *Cf p* 2, § 4 R *and* B *add* vatthuŋ paccayā gantha vippayuttā khandhā S *adds first two words*

gatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā Patighaŋ [1] paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā

6 Ganthavippayuttaŋ ganthasampayutto ca

Vatthuŋ paccayā ganthasampayuttā [2] khandhā Maha bhute paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ Ditthigatavippa yuttaŋ lobhaŋ paccayā sampayuttaka khandhā cittasam utthanañ ca rūpaŋ Patighaŋ paccayā sampayuttaka khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca Vatthuŋ paccaya domanassasahagatā khandha ca patighañ ca

7 Ganthasampayuttañ ca dhammaŋ

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca pac caya tayo khandhā, dve Ditthigatavippayuttalobha sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca [3] lobhañ ca paccaya tayo khandha, dve, Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca[3] patighañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve

8 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paccaya cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasaha gate khandhe ca lobhañ ca vatthuñ ca[4] paccayā cittasam utthanaŋ rūpaŋ Domanassasahagate khandhe ca patighañ ca paccayā cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Ditthigatavippayutta lobhasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya lobho Domanassasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya pati ghaŋ

9 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dham maŋ paccayā ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccaya

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ [5] dve Gantha sampayutte khandhe ca mahabhute ca paccaya cittasam utthanaŋ rūpaŋ Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paccaya tayo khandhā citta

---

[1] B *omits sentence* [2] R °yuttakā

[3] K *omits* vatthuñ ca [4] R *and* B *omit clause*

[5] *As under* 7

samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta samutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Diṭṭhigatavippayutta lobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha lobho ca, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[1] vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandha paṭighañ ca, dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,
ārammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[2]
sabbattha nava,
vipake ekaŋ,
āhare nava,
avigate nava

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya ganthavippa yutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccaya cakkhuviñ ñanaŋ kayāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññānaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā ganthavippayuttā khandhā Vicikicchā sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋ khittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
narammane tini,
nadhipatiyā nava,
nanantare tīni (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
na upanissaye tini,
napurejate satta,
napacchajāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattari,
navipake ekaŋ,[3]
nahare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tini,
navippayutte cha,[4]
nonatthiyā tīni[5]

---

[1] *The two sides of fol CO in* B *must be read in inverse order*

[2] K *omits clause* [3] R nava [4] K *and* B nava

[5] R *adds* novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, naārammane tīni, nadhipatiya nava — evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Nahetupaccaya, ārammane ekaŋ,[1] avigate [2] ekaŋ

(*Nissayapaccayo paccayādi asadiso*)

1 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandha, dve

2 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthavippayutto

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe saŋsattho lobho Domanassasahagate khandhe saŋsatthaŋ patighaŋ

3 Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhamma

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā lobho ca, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā patighañ ca, dve

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthavippayutto

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsattha tayo khandhā, dve (*patisandhi*)

5 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthasampayutto

Ditthigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ saŋsatthā sampayuttakā khandha Patighaŋ saŋsattha sampayuttakā khandhā

7 Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthasampayutto

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca saŋsatthā tayo khandha, dve Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca patighañ ca saŋsatthā tayo khandha, dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

---

[1] K tīni [2] R *has, instead,* adhipatiya

Hetuyā cha,	vipāke ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe cha,[1]	āhāre cha,
adhipatiyā cha,	avigate cha
sabbattha cha ,	

4 Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ pe Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsattho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,	nakamme cattāri,
nādhipatiyā cha,	navipāke cha,
napurejāte cha,	najhāne ekaŋ,
napacchajāte cha,[2]	namagge ekaŋ,
nāsevane cha,	navippayutte cha

Hetupaccayā, nādhipatiyā cha,	nāsevane cha
napurejāte cha,	nakamme cattāri,
napacchājāte cha,	navipāke cha,[2]
	navippayutte cha ,

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,	anantare ekaŋ,[3]
	avigate ekaŋ

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Ganthasampayutta hetū [4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa

Ganthasampayutta hetu cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ

---

[1] B *omits clause*

[2] B *here continues as in the* mātikā *above*

[3] B *omits clause*

[4] K °yuttā hetu, *etc* , *throughout* S *wavers between* o, ā, *and* aŋ (*as nominative*) *Only* R *has* hetū

hetupaccayena paccayo Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato[1] hetu lobhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetu paccayena paccayo Domanassasahagato hetu paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca [2]

3 Ganthasampayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Ganthasampayutta hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ [3] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca [4] Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobha sahagato hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca [2] Domanassasahagato hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca cittasam uṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

4 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa

[5]Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ [2] Paṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rupānaŋ hetupaccayena pac cayo (*Paṭisandhi*)

5 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa

Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhā naŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Paṭighaŋ sampayutta kānaŋ [6]

6 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca

Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetu paccayena paccayo Paṭighaŋ sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ [2]

7 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo [6]Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca sampayutta kānaŋ [2]

8 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] S °gataŋ K °gatā [2] *As just above*

[3] B ganthasampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetu

[4] *As just above* S *here passes to* Diṭṭhi° *under* 4

[5] R *and* B *have first* ganthavippayutto hetu sampa yuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhā hetu

Domanassasahagato hetu ca patıghañ ca cıttasamutthānā naŋ [1]

9 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavıppayutto ca

Dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthananañ ca rupanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagato hetu ca patıghañ ca sampayuttakānaŋ [1]

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabbha ganthasampayutta khandhā uppajjantı (*tīsu pı mūlā pucchıtabbā*) Ganthasampayutte khandhe arabbha ganthavıppayutta khandha uppajjantı Ganthasampayutte khandhe arabbha dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagata khandha ca lobho ca uppajjantı Domanassasahagata khandha ca patıghañ ca uppajjantı

4 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthavıppayuttassa

Dānaŋ datva sılaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnānı paccavekkhatı, jhana vutthahıtvā jhanaŋ paccavekkhatı Arıyā magga vutthahıtvā maggaŋ paccavekkhantı, phalaŋ paccavekkhantı, nıbbānaŋ paccavekkhantı Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa [2] vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Arıya ganthavıppayutte pahīnakılese paccavekkhantı, vıkkhambhıtakılese paccavekkhantı, pubbe samudācınne kılese jānantı, cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ, ganthavıppayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca patıghañ ca anıccato vıpassantı [3] pe [4] assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ ārabbha ganthavıppayutto rago uppajjatı, pe vıcıkıccha uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passatı, dıbbāya sotadhātuya saddaŋ sunātı, cetoparıyañānena ganthavıppayuttacıtta samaŋgıssa cıttaŋ jānatı Ākasānañcāyatanaŋ vıññānañcāyatanassa, akıñcaññayatanaŋ nevasaññanāsaññāyatanassa, rupayatanaŋ cakkhuvıññānassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kayavıññānassa arammanapaccayena paccayo Gantha

---

[1] *As just above* [2] K gotrabhu, *omitting* nıbbānaŋ

[3] R vıpassatı [4] *Cf p* 182, § 4

vıppayuttā khandha ıddhıvıdhañānas^sa cetopaııyañ ıııassa pubbenıvasānussatıñanassa yathakammūpagañānassa ana gataŋsañānassa āvajjanāya aıammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa

Dānaŋ sılaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ assadetı abhınandatı, taŋ aıabbha ganthasampayutto ıago dıtthı domanassaŋ uppajjatı

6 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca

Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ ganthavıppayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca patıghañ ca āıabbha dıtthıgata vıppayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassa sahagata khandha ca patıghañ ca uppajjantı

7 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavıppayutto ca

Dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhañ ca domanassasahagate khandhe ca patıghañ ca arabbha ganthasampayutta khandha uppajjantı (*mūlaŋ puccha tabbaŋ*) Dıtthıgatavıppayutta [1] ārabbhı ganthavıppa yutta khandhā uppajjantı (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*[2]) Dıtthıgatavıppayutta- [1] arabbha dıtthıgatavıppayutta-lobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagata khandha ca patıghañ ca uppajjantı

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhıpatı, sahajatadhıpatı Ārammanadhıpatı — ganthasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katva ganthasampayutta khandhā uppajjantı Sahajatadhıpatı —ganthasampa-yuttādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhıpatıpac cayena paccayo

2 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavıppayuttassa

Ārammanadhıpatı [3] garuŋ katvā dıtthıgatavıppa yutto lobho uppajjatı Sahajatadhıpatı —ganthasampa yuttādhıpatı cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpacca yena paccayo Dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagatādhıpatı lobhassa ca cıttasamutthānānañ ca [1] Domanassasaha

---

[1] *As above* [2] R *omits clause* [3] *As under* 1

gatadhıpatı patıghassa cıttasamutthānanañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

3 Ganthasampayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Ārammanadhıpatı [1] garuŋ katva dıtthıgatavıppa yuttalobhasahagata khandha ca lobho ca uppajjantı Sahajātadhıpatı — dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagatādhı patı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca cıttasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagatadhıpatı sampayuttakanaŋ khandhā naŋ patıghassa ca cıttasamutthananañ [2]

4 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthavıppayuttassa

Ārammanādhıpatı, sahajatadhıpatı Ārammanādhıpatı — danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katva paccavek khatı, pubbe sucınnānı garuŋ katva paccavekkhatı, jhānā vutthahıtva jhanaŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhatı Arıyā maggā vutthahıtvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhantı, phalaŋ, nıbbanaŋ [3] garuŋ katva paccavekkhantı Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhıpatıpacca yena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ, ganthavıp payutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuŋ katva assādetı abhınan datı, taŋ garuŋ katvā ganthavıppayutto rago dıtthı uppajjatı Sahajātādhıpatı — ganthavıppayuttādhıpatı sampayutta kanaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ adhı patıpaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa

Ārammanadhıpatı —dānaŋ [4] vutthahıtva jhanaŋ Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ garuŋ katva ganthasampayutto rago, dıtthı uppajjatı

6 Ganthavıppayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Ārammanadhıpatı —cakkhuŋ pe[5] garuŋ katva dıtthıgatavıppaayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjantı

7 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavıppayutto ca

Ārammanādhıpatı — dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagate

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] *As above* [3] K *omits*
[4] *As under* 4 [5] *As just above*

khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuŋ katvā ganthasampayutta khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[1]) Ditthigata [2] katvā ditthigatavippayutto lobho uppajjati (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[3]) Ditthigata-[2] katvā ditthigata vippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo

(*a*) Purima purimā ganthasampayuttā khandha pacchi mānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthasampayuttānaŋ[4] khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) (*b*) Purimā purima ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandha pacchimassa pacchimassa ditthigatavippayuttassa lobhassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (*c*) Purimā purima domanassasahagatā khandha pacchimassa pacchimassa patighassa, ganthasampayuttā khandhā vutthanassa anan tarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[1]) (*d*) Purima purimā ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimānaŋ ditthigatavippayutta lobhasahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca anantarapacca yena paccayo (*e*) Purimā purima domanassasahagata khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassasahagatā-naŋ khandhanaŋ patighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 Ganthavippayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Purimo purimo ditthigatavippayutto lobho pacchimassa pacchimassa ditthigatavippayuttassa lobhassa anantara paccayena paccayo Purimaŋ purimaŋ[5] domanassa saha-gataŋ patighaŋ pacchimassa pacchimassa patighassa ananta rapaccayena paccayo Purima purima ditthigatavippayutta khandha pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthavippayuttanaŋ[6] khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Anulomaŋ gotra bhussa phalasamāpattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa dham massa

---

[1] R mūlā °abba [2] *As just above* [3] R *omits*
[4] R *and* S °yuttakanaŋ [5] K *omits*
[6] K ditthigatavipp°

(a) Purımo [1] pacchımānaŋ pacchımānaŋ dıtthıgata vıppayuttanaŋ [2] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo
(b) Puımaŋ puımaŋ patıghaŋ pacchımānaŋ pacchımānaŋ domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ Āvajjanā ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

6 Ganthavıppayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca
Purımo [3] khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo Puımaŋ [4] khandhanaŋ patıghassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjana dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca domanassa sahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ patıghassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

7 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavıppayutto ca.
(a) Purımā [5] khandhā lobho ca pacchımānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo (b) Puıima [6] khandhā ca patıghañ ca pacchımanaŋ khandhānaŋ anantaıapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*)
(c) Puımā [7] khandhā ca lobho ca pacchımassa
(d) Purımā [8] patıghañ ca pacchımassa pacchımassa patıghassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (e) Dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca patıghañ ca vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mulaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*) (f) Purıma [9] lobho ca pacchımānaŋ [5] (g) Purımā [8] khandhanaŋ patıghassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantara sahajāta [10] aññamañña nıssaya- upanıssayapaccayena paccayo
Ārammanupanıssayo, anantarūpanıssayo, pakatūpanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo —ganthasampayuttā

---

[1] *As ın* 4 (*a*)
[2] K °yuttalobhasahagatānaŋ S °yuttakānaŋ
[3] *As ın* 5 (*a*) [4] *As ın* 5 (*b*) [5] *As ın* 1 (*d*)
[6] *As ın* 1 (*e*) [7] *As ın* 1 (*b*) [8] *As ın* 7 (*b*)
[9] *As ın* 7 (*c*) [10] S *ınserts* pacchājāta

khandhā ganthasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ upanıssaya paccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*)[1] Ganthasampayuttā khandhā ganthavıppayuttānaŋ (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*)[1] Ganthasampayuttā khandha dıtthıgatavıppayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagatanaŋ khandhānaŋ patıghassa ca upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

4 Ganthavıppayutto ganthavıppayuttassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo — saddhaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı pe samāpattıŋ uppādetı, manaŋ jappetı, sılaŋ pe paññaŋ,[2] rāgaŋ dosaŋ,[3] mohaŋ, mānaŋ, patthanaŋ, kayıkaŋ sukhaŋ kayıkaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ[4] bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı, pe samāpattıŋ uppadetı, pānaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, saddha pe paññā rāgo pe patthanā senasanaŋ saddhāya paññāya rāgassa dosassa mohassa manassa[5] patthanaya upanıssaya paccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo — saddhaŋ upanıssaya mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ ganhātı, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ rāgaŋ pe manaŋ patthanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanıssaya pānaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, saddhā pe senasanaŋ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa dıtthıyā patthanaya[6] upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

6 Ganthavıppayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca (*tīnı*)

Saddhaŋ upanıssaya mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ ganhātı, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ rāgaŋ dosaŋ mohaŋ manaŋ patthanaŋ kayıkaŋ sukhaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanıssaya pānaŋ

---

[1] S *adds* tīnı pı *So* R, *addıng* upanıssaya

[2] B puññaŋ *here only*

[3] S domanassaŋ, *omıttıng* dosaŋ, mohaŋ

[4] S utu [5] R *omıts* [6] S dıtthıpatth°

hanati pe saṅghaṅ bhindati, saddhā pe paññā[1] rāgo doso moho mano[2] patthanā senāsanaṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṅ khandhānaṅ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṅ khandhānaṅ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā lobhañ ca khandhā ca[3] paṭighañ ca ganthasampayuttānaṅ khandhānaṅ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaṅ pucchitabbaṅ*) Diṭṭhigatavippayutta lobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca ganthavippayuttānaṅ khandhānaṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaṅ pucchitabbaṅ*) Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṅ khandhānaṅ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṅ khandhānaṅ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammaṇapurejātaṅ, vatthupurejātaṅ Ārammaṇapurejātaṅ —cakkhuṅ pe vatthuṅ aniccato vipassati assādeti abhinandati, taṅ ārabbha ganthavippayutto rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi vicikiccha uddhaccaṅ domanassaṅ uppajjati dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṅ passati dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaṅ sunāti Rupāyatanaṅ cakkhuviññāṇassa phoṭṭhabbayatanaṅ kayaviññāṇassa Vatthupurejātaṅ —cakkhayatanaṅ cakkhuviññāṇassa kāyayatanaṅ kayaviññāṇassa, vatthu ganthavippayuttānaṅ khandhānaṅ diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa

---

[1] S saddhaṅ paññaṅ [2] S mānaṅ [3] K *omits*

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ pe[1] vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthasampayutto rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena pac cayo

6 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Ārammaṇapurejataŋ pe[1] vatthuŋ ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagata khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti Vatthupurejataŋ — vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobha sahagatānaŋ[2] khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasaha gatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo

2 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa[3] dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

4 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa (*ekaŋ*)

8 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa

Pacchajata diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagata khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchajatapaccayena paccayo

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo āsevanapaccayena paccayo (*anantaraasadisaŋ* Āvajjanā *pi* vuṭṭhānam[4] *pi natthi*) kammapaccayena paccayo

Ganthasampayutta cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Ganthasampayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā Sahajatā ganthasampayutta cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena pac cayo Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetanā lobhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca Domanassasahagatā cetanā paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca Nānākhaṇikā

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] S vippayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ
[3] K °sampayuttassa *Cf p* 15, § 2 [4] S *omits*

ganthasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhanaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Ganthasampayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Ganthasampayuttā [1] cittasamutthānānañ ca[2]

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetana sampayutta kānaŋ khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca cittasamutthānanañ ca

Domanassasahagata cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ patighassa ca cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpanaŋ kamma paccayena paccayo

4 Ganthavippayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Sahajātā, nanākhanikā Sahajatā ganthavippayutta cetanā [3] Nānākhanikā ganthavippayuttā cetana [2] kammapaccayena paccayo

•

4 Ganthavippayutto dhammo vipākapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa āharapaccayena paccayo (*cattāri*) indriya (*cattāri*) jhāna- (*cattāri*) [4] magga (*cattāri*) sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*cha*)

2 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, pacchājātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*)

4 Ganthavippayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa

Purejātaŋ vatthu ganthasampayuttaŋ khandhānaŋ vip payuttapaccayena paccayo

6 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca

Purejātaŋ vatthu ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhā naŋ patighassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *As under* 1

[2] *As under* 2

[3] *As under* 3

[4] B *omits clause*

8 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ Sahajātā diṭṭhigatavippayutta lobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānanaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca citta Pacchājātā diṭṭhi gatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejatassa imassa kayassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Ganthasampayutto dhammo atthipaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*)

2 Ganthasampayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[1] (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*)

3 Ganthasampayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*)

4 Ganthavippayutto ganthavippayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[1] aharaŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*[2])

5 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ[3] Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Domanassasahagataŋ paṭighaŋ sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ assadeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthasampayutto rāgo pe diṭṭhi domanassaŋ uppajjati, vatthu ganthasampayuttakānaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

6 Ganthavippayutto ganthasampayuttassa ca

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānanañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Paṭighaŋ sampayutta kānaŋ [5] Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ

---

[1] B *omits* [2] K *omits* [3] B *omits*

[4] K *omits* gantha S *has* khandhā samp°

[5] *As above*

ārabbha ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca patighañ ca uppajjanti, vatthu ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhā naŋ patighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Ganthasampayutto ca dhamma ganthasampa yuttassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato ganthasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipac cayena paccayo, dve Sahajāto ditthigatavippayutta lobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tinnannaŋ [1] paccayo, dve Domanassasahagato eko khandho ca patighañ ca tinnannaŋ dve

8 Ganthasampayutto ca dhammā ganthavippayut tassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchajataŋ aharaŋ indriyaŋ Sahajatā ganthasampayutta khandhā ca mahabhutā ca cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Sahajātā ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho [2] ca citta Sahajata domanassasahagatā khandha ca patighañ ca citta Ditthigatavippayutta lobhasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca lobhassa atthipacca yena paccayo Domanassasahagata khandha ca vatthu ca patighassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājāta ditthigata vippayuttalobhasahagata khandha ca lobho ca domanassa sahagata khandha ca patighañ ca purejātassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata ganthasam-payutta [3] khandha ca kabalinkaro aharo ca imassa [4] Pacchājata ganthasampayuttā khandhā ca rupajīvitindriyañ ca katattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

9 Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajato ditthigatavippayutta lobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tinnannaŋ khandha naŋ cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena pac

---

[1] *As above*

[2] B patighañ, *condensing this and next sentence*

[3] R °vippay° *As above* [4] S *omits clause*

cayo, dve Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca patighañ ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve Sahajāto ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ lobhassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo, dve Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ patighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo, dve

Hetuyā nava,
arammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajate nava,[1]
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,

purejāte tīni,
pacchājāte tīni,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattari,
jhane cattāri,
magge cattāri,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,[2]
avigate nava

1 Ganthasampayutto ganthasampayuttassa ārammana, sahajata, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Ganthasampayutto ganthavippayuttassa [3] pacchājāta-,[4] kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca ārammana [3]

4 Ganthavippayutto ganthavippayuttassa [3] purejāta, pacchājātā, kamma, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa [3] purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca ārammana- [5]

---

[1] S *omits clause* [2] B *omits clause* [3] *As in* 1
[4] S *omits clause* [5] *As in* 5

7 Ganthasampayutto ca dhamma ganthasampa yuttassa [1]

8 Ganthasampayutto ca dhammā ganthavippa yuttassa [1] pacchājāta paccayena paccayo

9 Ganthasampayutto ca dhammā ganthasampayuttassa ca ganthavippayuttassa ca dhammassa [1]

Nahetuya nava,
nārammane nava,
sabbattha nava ,
no-avigate nava [2]

Hetupaccaya, narammane nava,
nādhipatiyā nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*) ,
nasamanantare nava,
na aññamaññe tīni,[3]
na nissaye nava,[4]
na upanissaye nava
(*saŋkhittaŋ*)
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte cha,[5]
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava [6]

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā vitthāretabbā*),
avigate nava

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] *As in* 1 [2] S avigate [3] K nava

[4] R , B *and* S *omit* [5] K nava [6] B no-avi°

[XXIX

GANTHO CEVA GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ]

1 Ganthañ ceva ganthanıyañ ca[1] dhammaṇ patıcca gantho ceva ganthanıyo ca dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā Sīlabbataparamāsakayaganthaṇ patıcca abhıjjhākaya gantho, abhıjjhākāyaganthaṇ patıcca sīlabbataparāma sakāyagantho, ıdaṇsaccābhınıvesakāyaganthaṇ patıcca abhıjjhākayagantho, abhıjjhākāyaganthaṇ patıcca ıdaṇ saccabhınıvesakāyagantho

2 Ganthañ ceva ganthanıyañ ca dhammaṇ patıcca gan thanıyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā Ganthe patıcca sampayuttakā khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaṇ

3 Ganthañ ceva ganthanıyañ ca dhammaṇ patıcca gantho ceva ganthanıyo ca ganthanıyo ceva no ca gantho ca[2] dhammā uppajjantı hetupaccayā (*patıccavāro pı sahajātavāro pı paccayavāro pı nıssayavāro*[3] *pı saṇsatthavāro pı sampayuttavāro*[3] *pı ganthadukasadısā Nınnānākaranā*[4])

1 Gantho ceva ganthanıyo dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthanıyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo Ganthā hetu sampayuttakānaṇ ganthananaṇ hetupacca yena paccayo (*evaṇ nava pañhā vıtthāretabbā*)

1 Gantho ceva ganthanıyo ca dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthanıyassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ganthe ārabbha ganthā uppajjantı (*mūlaṇ pucchı*

[1] K *omıts always* [2] R *omıts* [3] B *omıts*
[4] R °vāraṇ °sadısaṇ °karanaṇ

tabbay) Ganthe[1] ārabbha ganthanıyā ceva no ca gantha khandhā uppajjantı (*mūlay pucchitabbay*) Ganthe arabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjantı

4 Ganthanıyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthanıyassa ceva no ca ganthassa ca dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Danay sīlay uposathakammay tay paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnānı, jhanay paccavekkhatı Arıyā gotrabhuy[2] paccavekkhantı, vodānay paccavekkhantı, pahīnakılese vıkkhambhıtakılese paccavekkhantı, pubbe samudacınne kılese jānantı Cakkhuy pe vatthuy ganthanıye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe anıccato pe domanassay uppajjatı, dıbbena cakkhunā rupay passatı, dıbbaya sotadhatuyā sadday sunātı (*sabbay vitthāretabbay*) avajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Ganthanıyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthanıyassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Danay sīlay uposathakammay katvā tay assadetı abhınandatı, tay arabbha rago uppajjatı, dıtthı, vıcıkıcchā, uddhaccay, domanassay uppajjatı, pubbe sucınnānı jhānā vutthahıtvā jhanay Cakkhuy pe vatthuy ganthanıye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe assādetı abhınandatı, tay ārabbha rāgo uppajjatı, dıtthı pe domanassay uppajjatı

6 Ganthanıyo ceva no ca ganthassa ceva ganthanıyassa ca ganthanıyassa ceva no ca

Dānay sīlay jhanay Cakkhuy vatthuy khandhe assadetı abhınandatı, tay arabbha gantha ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjantı (*eray itare pi tīni vitthāretabbā* Ārabbha *kātabbā*[4] *Imamhı duke lokuttaray natthı, ganthadul asadısay Ninnānāl aranay* Ganthanıyan *ti niyāmetabbay* Magge *nava pañhā l atabba*)

GANTHO CEVA GANTHANIYA DUKAY nıtthıtay

---

[1] S ganthay [2] B gotrabhū S arıyay gotrabhu

[3] B *and* S *omit these two words* R *the former only*

[4] B *omits sentence*

[XXX

GANTHO CEVA GANTHASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ]

1 Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca[1] dhammo uppajjati hetu paccayā

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāya gantho, abhijjhakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca sīlabbataparāma sakāyagantho, idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhakāyagantho, abhijjhakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca idaŋ saccābhinivesakāyagantho

2 Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandha

3 Ganthañ ceva paṭicca gantho ceva gantha sampayutto ceva no ca gantho ca dhammā

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāya gantho sampayuttaka ca khandhā (*cakkaŋ*)

4 Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ dhammaŋ ganthasampayutte ceva no ca

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

5 Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ dhammaŋ gantho ceva

Ganthasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe paṭicca ganthā

6 Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ gantho ceva no ca gantho ca dhammā (*cakkaŋ*[2])

---

[1] K *omits throughout after* ceva

[2] *I e, as under* 4, *adding* ganthā ca *after* khandhā (*so* R)

7 Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca gantha sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā pe

8 Ganthañ ceva no ca gantho

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe[1] ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve

9 Ganthañ ceva no ca gantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca paticca tayo khandhā abhijjhākāyagantho ca, dve (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava, kamme nava,
ārammane nava, āhāre nava,
sabbattha nava, avigate nava

1 Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā (*saŋkhittaŋ Idha nahetupaccayo natthi*)

Nādhipatiya nava, nakamme tīni,
napurejāte nava, navipake nava,
napacchajate nava, navippayutte nava
nāsevane nava,

(*Itare pi dve gananā pi sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavaro*[2] *pi saŋsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paticcavāra asadisā*[3])

•

1 Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthasampayuttassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Gantho ceva ganthasampayutta ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Gantho ceva no ca ganthassa dhammassa

Ganthā ceva [4]

---

[1] S *omits*
[2] B *omits*
[3] R °sadiso
[4] *As under* 1

3 Gantho[1] ceva no ca ganthassa

Ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca hetu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca

4 Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho

Ganthasampayutta ceva no ca gantha hetū[2]

5 Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho

Ganthasampayutta [3]

6 Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho

Ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā hetū ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

7 Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca

Ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta ca ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca gantha ca hetu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo[4]

1 Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Ganthe ārabbha ganthā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Ganthe arabbha ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca gantha khandha uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Ganthe ārabbha gantha ca ganthasampayutta ca khandhā uppajjanti[5]

4 Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo

Ganthasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe ārabbha ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti[6] (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Ganthasampayutte [7] arabbha gantha uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) Ganthasampayutte [7] ganthā ca ganthasampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti (*Evaŋ itare pi tīni pañhā kātabbā, ārammanasadisa yeva, adhipatiyā pi anantare pi upanissaye pi vibhaŋgo[8] natthi*)

---

[1] S *omits* § 3 [2] *As under* 1 [3] *As under* 4
[4] R *gives remaining two formulæ*
[5] B *inserts* mūlaŋ, *etc* , *again*
[6] B *omits to* evaŋ [7] *As above*
[8] R *and* B vibhāgo

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiya nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[1]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,[2]
kamme tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
atthiya nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

Arūpā[3] *yeva paccayā ekekassa tīṇi tīṇi kātabbā. Āram-manañ ca sahajātañ ca upanissayañ ca navasu pi parivatti-tabbaŋ. Evaŋ pañhāvāre pi sabbaŋ kātabbaŋ.*

GANTHO CEVA GANTHASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B *omits clause.* [2] K *omits clause.*

[3] K rupa. R arupaŋ yeva paccayaŋ. B arupesu. B *adding only* paticcaŋ, *breaks off here, resuming at Chapter XXXIII.*

[XXXI

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA GANTHANIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Ganthavıppayuttaganthanıyaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca gan thavıppayuttaganthanıyo dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā Ganthavıppayuttaganthanıyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve Patı sandhıkkhane ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ pe (*yathā cūlantaraduke*[1] *lokıyadukaŋ, evaŋ vıtthāretabbaŋ Nınnānākaranaŋ*)

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA GANTHANIYA DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

[XXXII

OGHA-DUKAŊ]

Ogham dhammaŋ patıcca ogho dhammo uppajjatı hetu paccayā (*dve pı gocchakā āsavagocchakasadısā Nınnānākaranā*)

---

[1] S cull°

[XXXIII

NĪVARANA DUKAŊ]

1 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Kamacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca thīnamiddhanīvaranaŋ [1] avijjānīvaranaŋ, kamacchandanīvaranaŋ paticcà uddhacca-nīvaranaŋ avijjānīvaranaŋ, kamacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ [2] Vyāpadanivaranaŋ paticca thīnamiddha nīvaranaŋ [3] avijjanivaranaŋ, vyāpadanīvaranaŋ paticca uddhaccanivaranaŋ avijjanīvaranaŋ, vyāpadanīvaranaŋ paticca [4] kukkuccanīvaranaŋ avijjanīvaranaŋ, vyapādaniva ranaŋ paticca [5] vicikicchānīvaranaŋ uddhaccanīvaranaŋ avij jānīvaranaŋ, vyāpādanīvaranaŋ paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ [6]

2 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonīvarano

Nīvarane paticca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuttha nañ ca rūpaŋ

3 Nivaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano ca

Kāmacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca thīnamiddhanīvaranaŋ [7] sampayuttaka ca khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ (*cakkaŋ*)

---

[1] R *and* S *add* uddhaccanivaranaŋ R *and* B thina° *throughout*

[2] R *and* S *omit last clause (three words)*

[3] R *and* S *add* uddhacca°

[4] R *inserts* thīnamiddha° uddhacca°

[5] R *inserts* uddhacca° kukkucca° avijja° Vicikicchā° paticca uddhacca° Uddhacca° paticca avijja°

[6] S *has instead* uddhacca° paticca avijjā°

[7] R *adds* uddhacca° avijjā°

4 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonīvarano (*patisandhi*)

5 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nivarano

Nonīvarane khandhe paticca nīvaranā

6 Nonivaranaŋ nivarano ca nonīvarano ca

Nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha nīvaranā ca cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve

9 [1]Nivaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano ca nonivarano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kamacchandanīvaranañ ca paticca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaranaŋ [2] avijjanivaranaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava,
ārammaṅe nava,	vipake ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā nava,	āhāre nava,
anantare nava,	avigate nava
samanantare nava,	

1 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nivarano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchānīvaranaŋ paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ [3]

4 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonivarano

Ahetukaŋ nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*ahetuka patisandhi yāva asaññasattā*)

5 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ

7 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

---

[1] R *and* S *have formula* 7, *with following* kamacchanda° ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca thinamiddha° uddhacca° avijja° *cakkaŋ* *Then formula* 8, *with following* Nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvaranañ ca paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve *Then* 9

[2] S *here breaks off abruptly, continuing without hiatus at p* 296, *l* 3

[3] R *adds* uddhacca° paticca avijjā°

Vicikicchānīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ Uddhaccanīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ

2 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonīvarano[1] dhammo uppajjati nārammanapaccayā

Nīvarane paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

4 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonīvarano

Nonīvarane khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ *(yāva asaññasattā)*

8 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca nārammanapaccayā

Nīvarane ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ *(saŋkhittaŋ)*

nadhipatipaccaya nānantara • nasamanantara- na aññamañña na-upanissayapaccayā

1 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā

Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca thinamiddhanīvaranaŋ[2] avijjanīvaranaŋ Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca uddhaccanīvaranaŋ avijjanīvaranaŋ[3] Arūpe vicikicchānīvaranaŋ paticca uddhaccanīvaranaŋ avijjānīvaranaŋ Arupe uddhaccanīvaranaŋ paticca avijjānīvaranaŋ

2 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nonīvarano

Arūpe nīvarane paticca sampayuttakā khandhā Nīvarane paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ *(Avasesā pañhā sabbe pi vitthāretabbā* Arūpaŋ *pathamaŋ kātabbaŋ*[4] Rūpaŋ *pacchā yathā labbhati)*

8 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca nonīvarano [5]

Arūpe nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvarane ca paticca tayo khandha dve Nīvarane ca sampayuttake ca

---

[1] R nīvarano [2] B *omits* [3] R *adds* uddhacca°

[4] B *has* dhammaŋ *for* pathamaŋ, *and* arupaŋ, *again, for* rūpaŋ

[5] R *goes on* Arūpe nonīvarane khandhe ca kamacchandanīvaranañ ca paticca thīnamiddha° ||*cakkaŋ*|| *Then gives formula* 7, *continuing as above*

khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ Nīvarane ca mahabhūte ca paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ

9 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvarano ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejatapaccayā

Arupe nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaranañ ca paticca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaranaŋ[1] avijjanīvaranaŋ, dve (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme tīni,
narammane tini,	navipāke nava,
nadhipatiyā nava,	nāhāre ekaŋ,
nānantare tīni,	na-indriye ekaŋ,
nasamanantare tīni,	najhāne ekaŋ,
na aññamaññe tīni,[2]	namagge ekaŋ,
na upanissaye tīni,	nasampayutte tīni,
napurejate nava,	navippayutte tīni,[3]
napacchajāte nava,	nonatthiya nava,[4]
nasevane nava,	novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,	nadhipatiyā nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
Nahetupaccayā, ārammane cattāri,	magge tīni, avigate[5] cattāri

(*Sahajatavāro pi evaŋ vitthāretabbo*)

1 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvarano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Nonivaranaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya hetupaccayā

Nonivaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ (*yāva ajjhattikā mahā bhūtā*) Vatthuŋ paccayā nonivaranā khandhā

5 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvarano

Nonivarane khandhe paccaya nīvaranā Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvarana

6 Nonīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ nonīvarano ca dhamma

Nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandha

---

[1] R *inserts* uddhacca°, *omitting* dve [2] K *omits clause*
[3] R *and* B nava [4] R *and* B tīni [5] B vigate

nīvaı anā ca cıttasamutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve Vatthuŋ paccaya nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā

7 Nıvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca nıvarano

Kamacchandanīvaranañ [1] ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā thīnamıddhanīvaranaŋ uddhaccanīvaranaŋ avıȷ ȷanıvaranaŋ (cakkaŋ) Kamacchandanıvaranañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya thınamıddhanıvaıanaŋ uddhaccanīva ranaŋ avıȷȷanīvaıanaŋ, (cakkaŋ)

8 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca nonıvarano

Nonıvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nıvarane [2] ca paccaya tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve [3] Nıvaıane ca vatthuñ ca paccaya sampayuttakā khandha Nıvarane ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā cıttasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Nıvaıane ca mahābhute ca paccayā cıttasamutthā naŋ ıūpaŋ

9 Nīvaıanañ ca nıvarano ca nonīvaıano ca dhamma uppaȷȷantı hetupaccaya

Nonīvaıanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaranañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā thīnamıddhanīvaranaŋ uddhacca-nīvaranaŋ avıȷȷanīvaranaŋ, dve (cakkaŋ) Kāmac chandanıvaranañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā thīnamıddhanı-varanaŋ uddhaccanıvaranaŋ avıȷȷānīvaranaŋ sampayuttaka ca khandhā (cakkaŋ, saŋkhıttaŋ)

Hetuyā nava, vıpake ekaŋ,
ārammane nava, avıgate nava
sabbattha nava,

1 Nīvaıanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nıvarano dhammo uppaȷȷatı nahetupaccaya

Vıcıkıcchānīvaranaŋ paccayā avıȷȷānīvaranaŋ Uddhac canīvaranaŋ paccaya avıȷȷanīvaranaŋ

4 Nonıvaıanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ nonīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya tayo khandha cıttasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (yāva asañ ñasattā) Vatthuŋ paccaya ahetukā nonıvaranākhandhā

---

[1] K nīvaıane [2] R nīvaranañ *thı oughout the paragraph* [3] K *omıts*

5 Nonīvaranaŋ nīvarano nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā avijjanīvaranaŋ Vatthuŋ paccayā avijjānīvaranaŋ

7 Nīvaranañ ca nonīvaranañ ca nīvarano

Vicikicchānīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccaya avijjanīvaranaŋ Uddhaccanīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā avijjanīvaranaŋ [1] Vicikicchānīvaranañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjanīvaranaŋ Uddhacca nīvaranañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjanīvaranaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuya cattāri,
naārammane tīni,
nadhipatiya nava,
nanantare tīni,
na samanantare tīni,[2]
na-aññamaññe tīni,[2]
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejāte nava,
na pacchajāte nava,[2]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīni,
navipake nava,
nahare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Hetupaccaya, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane cattāri,
anantare cattāri,[2]
samanantare cattāri,[2]
magge tīni,
avigate cattāri

1 Nīvaranaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho nīvarano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Kāmacchandanīvaranaŋ saŋsatthaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaranaŋ [3] avijjānīvaranaŋ (*cakkaŋ, sabbaŋ nīvaranaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,
ārammane nava,
sabbattha nava,
vipake ekaŋ,
avigate nava

---

[1] K *omits sentence* [2] K *omits clause*
[3] R *and* B *insert* uddhacca°

1 Nıvaranaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho nīvaıano dhammo uppaȷȷatı nahetupaccayā

Vıcıkıcchanīvaranaŋ saŋsatthaŋ avıȷȷanīvaıanaŋ, uddhac canīvaranaŋ saŋsatthaŋ avıȷȷānīvaıanaŋ (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Nahetuvā cattarı,	nakamme tīnı,
nādhıpatıyā nava,	navıpake nava,
napuıeȷate nava,	naȷhane ekaŋ,
napacchāȷate nava,	namagge ekaŋ,
nāsevane nava,	navıppayutte nava

(*Evaŋ ıtare dve gananā pı sampayuttaıāıo pı kātabbā*)

1 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa hetupacca yena paccayo

Nīvaranā hetū sampayuttakanaŋ nıvaranānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Nıvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Nīvaranā hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasam utthananañ ca ıūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

3 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaıanassa ca

Nīvarana hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ nıvaıana nañ ca cıttasamutthanānañ ca [1]

4 Nonīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Nonıvaranā hetu [2] (*patısandhı*)

1 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa ārammana paccayena paccayo

Nīvarane ārabbha nīvarana uppaȷȷantı (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*) Nīvarane ārabbha nonīvarana khandha uppaȷȷantı [3] (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*) Nīvarane arabbha nıvaranā ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppaȷȷantı

4 Nonīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhatı, taŋ assā detı abhınandatı, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppaȷȷatı,[4] dıtthı, vıcıkıcchā, uddhaccaŋ,[4] domanassaŋ uppaȷȷatı, pubbe sucınnanı, ȷhānā vutthahıtva ȷhānaŋ Arıya magga vutthahıtva

[1] B *adds* patısandhı, *omıttıng* § 4   [2] *As undeı* 2

[3] B *excıses down to* dıtthı   [4] R *omıts these two words*

maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ   Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya [1] ārammanapaccayena paccayo   Ariyā nonivarane pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe samudacinne   Cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ, nonīvarane khandhe aniccato   pe   domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañanena nonīvaranacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janāti   Ākasanañcāyatanaŋ viññanañcayatanassa, akiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññanāsaññāyatanassa rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa   photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa, nonīvarana khandha iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivasānussatiñānassa yathākammūpagañanassa anāgataŋsañānassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Nonīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa

Danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe suciññāni jhānaŋ   cakkhuŋ   vatthuŋ nonīvarane khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago uppajjati, ditthi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ,[2] domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Nonīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa ca

Dānaŋ   [3] taŋ ārabbha nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

7 Nivarano ca nonīvarano ca dhammā nīvaranassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo   (*tīni* arabbha *kātabbā*)

1 Nivarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa adhipati paccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhipati —nīvarane garuŋ katvā nīvaranā uppajjanti   (*tīni, ārammanasadisaŋ*)

4 Nonīvarano[4] dhammo nonīvaranassa

Ārammanadhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammanadhipati — dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katva rago, ditthi uppajjati   pe   pubbe[5]   jhānā   Āriyā maggā

---

[1] S *re enters here* ex abrupto   [2] K *omits*
[3] *As under* 5   [4] B *has formula* 5   [5] *See* p 9, § 4

vutthahıtva maggaŋ phalaŋ nıbbanaŋ Nıbbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena pac cayo Cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ, nonīvaıane khandhe gaıuŋ katva assadetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katva ıago, dıtthı uppajjatı pe Sahajātādhıpatı —nonīvaıanadhıpatı sam payuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthānānañ ca rupānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

5 Nonıvarano dhammo nıvaranassa dhammassa

Ārammanādhıpatı, sahajātadhıpatı Ārammanadhıpatı — danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhana cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ [1] uppajjatı, pe Sahajatādhıpatı —nonīvaranadhıpatı sampayuttakanaŋ nīvaıananaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

6 Nonīvarano dhammo nıvaıanassa ca

Ārammanadhıpatı [2] katva assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā nıvarana ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjantı Sahajatadhıpatı — [5] khandhānaŋ nīvaıananañ ca cıttasamutthananañ ca ıupanaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvarano ca nonīvarano ca dhamma nīvaıanassa dhammassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Ārammanādhıpatı (*tīnı*, arammanādhıpatı *yeı a*) [3]

1 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa anantara paccayena paccayo

(*a*) Purımā purımā nīvarana pacchımanaŋ pacchımanaŋ nīvarananaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchı tabbaŋ*) (*b*) Purıma [4] pacchımanaŋ nonıvaranānaŋ khandhanaŋ Nīvaranā vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ* [7]) (*c*) Purıma [4] nīvarananaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ anantaıa paccayena paccayo

4 Nonīvarano [6] dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Purımā purımā nonīvaıanā khandhā pacchımānaŋ ' Nırodhā vutthahantassa [8] nevasaññanasaññāyatanaŋ phala

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] *As under* 5 [3] K *omıts sentence*
[4] *As ın* (*a*) [5] R *omıts* [6] B *has foı mula* 5
[7] *As undeı* 1 (*b*) [8] R, B *and* S *omıt*

samāpattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo[1] (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*) Purima [2] pacchimānaŋ nīvarananaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjanā nīvaranānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Purimā [2] nīvaranānaŋ * sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjanā nivarananaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvarano ca nonīvarano ca nīvaranassa

Purimā purimā nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandha pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvaranānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*) Purimā [2] nonivaranānaŋ khandhanaŋ Nīvaranā ca sampayuttaka ca khandha vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Purimā purima nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvarananañ ca sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa samanantara sahajata- aññamañña- nissaya- upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo, pe (*nīvaranāni tīni*) [3]

4 Nonīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Ārammanūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, silaŋ uposathakammaŋ jhānaŋ uppadeti,[4] vipassanaŋ maggaŋ abhiññaŋ samapattiŋ uppādeti,[4] mānaŋ jappeti ditthiŋ ganhati, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ ragaŋ[4] dosaŋ[4] mohaŋ[4] mānaŋ ditthiŋ patthanaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ Senāsanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senāsanaŋ saddhāya pe paññaya rāgassa pe patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalassa samāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B *omits to* * [2] *As just above*

[3] B *has* tīni, *then formula* 5, *then resumes, as under* 2, *at* saddhaŋ upanissaya, *etc* K *omits last clause, and continues with formula* 2

[4] R *omits*

5 Nonīvarano[1] dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa
Ārammanūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya manaŋ jappeti ditthiŋ ganhati, silaŋ pe senasanaŋ upanissaya pānaŋ hanati, pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senasanaŋ ragassa pe patthanaya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

6 Nonīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa ca
Ārammanūpanissayo [3] saddha pe senā sanaŋ nivarananañ ca sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvarano ca nonivarano ca
Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarupanissayo, pakatūpanis sayo pe Pakatūpanissayo —nivarana ca sampayuttakā ca khandha nīvaranānaŋ upanissayapacca yena paccayo (*tīni*)

4 [4]Nonīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo
Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejataŋ Ārammanapurejataŋ cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati (*tīni, purejātaŋ ārammanasadisaŋ, kusalākusalaŋ* [5] *vibhajitabbaŋ*)

1 [6]Nīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*) asevanapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

4 Nonīvarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo
Sahajatā, nānakhanikā Sahajata nonīvaranā cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *repeats formula* 4 [2] B *and* S *insert* tini
[3] *As under* 5 [4] B *has formula* 5 *Cf p* 15
[5] B °kusalassa *Cf pp* 48, 49, §§ 4 6
[6] K *has formula* 1 *Cf p* 15

Nanakhanikā nonivaranā cetanā vipākanaŋ khandhānaŋ katatta ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo (*mūlani pucchitabbāni*) Nonīvarana cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ nīva rananaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nonīvaranā cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ nīvaranānañ ca cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Nonīvarano dhammo nonivaranassa dhammassa vipa kapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*) āhāra- indriya- jhāna magga sampayuttapaccayena pac cayo

2 Nivarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa vippa yuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ[1] (*evaŋ avasesā cattāri*[2] *pañhā kātabbā*)

1 Nīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa atthi paccayena paccayo

Kamacchandanivaranaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaranassa uddhac canīvaranassa avijjānīvaranassa atthipaccayena paccayo[3]

2 Nivarano dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ pacchājātaŋ[1] (*evaŋ nīvaranamūle tīni*)

4 Nonīvarano[4] dhammo nonīvaranassa dhammassa

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 Nonīvarano dhammo nīvaranassa dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

6 [5]Nonivarano dhammo nīvaranassa ca

Sahajātaŋ purejataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

7 Nīvarano ca nonīvarano ca nīvaranassa

---

[1] K *omits* [2] *So* R, K *and* S

[3] R *and* B *insert* cakkaŋ

[4] K (*footnote*) Amhākaŋ potthake imasmiŋ nīvaranaduke adito patthāya yava tini purejataŋ arammanasarisan ti idaŋ vacanaŋ nattha Sīhalapotthake pāliyā nayānusārena sodhitaŋ

[5] S *omits* § 6

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ Sahajātaŋ kamacchandanivaranañ ca sampayuttakā ca khandha thīnamiddhanīvaranassa uddhaccanīvaranassa āvijjānīvaranassa atthipaccayena paccayo Kāmacchandanīvaranañ ca vatthu ca thīna middhanīvaranassa uddhaccanīvaranassa[1] avijjānivara nassa atthipaccayena paccayo

8 Nīvarano ca nonīvarano nonivaranassa

Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchajataŋ[2] ahāraŋ indiiyaŋ Sahajato nonīvarano eko khandho ca nīvarana ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthananañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve Nīvaranā ca vatthu ca nonīvarananaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Nivarana ca sampa yuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutthanānaŋ Nivaranā ca mahabhutā ca cittasamutthanānaŋ Pacchājatā nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā[3] purejatassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata [4] khandhā kabalinkaro ahaio ca imassa [4] Pacchājata[4] khandha rūpajīvitindiiyañ ca katattā rūpānaŋ atthi paccayena paccayo

9 Nīvarano ca nonivarano ca dhammā nīvaranassa ca nonīvaranassa ca dhammassa

Sahajātaŋ[5] Sahajato nonīvarano[6] eko khandho ca kāmac chandanīvarananañ ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ thīnamiddhani varanassa uddhaccanīvaranassa avijjanīvaranassa cittasam utthananañ ca rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve Kāmacchandanīvarananañ ca vatthu ca thīnamiddha [4] avijjānivaranassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ atthi paccayena paccayo (*cakkaŋ*)

Hetuyā cattari,	sahajāte nava,
ārammane nava,	aññamaññe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,	nissaye nava,
anantare nava,	upanissaye nava,
samanantare nava,	purejāte tīni,

---

[1] R *and* B *omits*
[2] S *omits*
[3] B *omits to next* khandhā
[4] *As just above*
[5] R *and* B *add* purejātaŋ
[6] K nīvarano

pacchajāte tīni,
asevane nava,
kamme cattāri,[1]
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīni,
indriye tīni,
jhāne tīni,
magge tīni,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,[2]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

1 Nīvarano dhammassa ārammana sahajāta upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Nīvarano dhammassa ārammana sahajāta upanissaya pacchajātapaccayena paccayo

3 Nīvarano dhammassa ārammana sahajāta-upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Nonīvarano dhammassa ārammana saha jāta upanissaya purejāta pacchājāta kamma- āhāra indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Nonīvarano dhammassa ārammana saha jāta upanissaya purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 Nonīvarano [3] purejātapaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvarano ca dhammassa ārammana-sahajāta upanissayapaccayena paccayo

8 Nīvarano ca dhammassa ārammana [2] sahajāta upanissaya- pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

9 Nīvarano ca dhammassa ārammana- saha jāta- upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammane nava,[4]
nādhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava,[5]
no avigate nava

Hetupaccayā, nārammane cattāri (saŋkhittaŋ),
nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,

---

[1] (?) ekaŋ See p 299 R and B tīni [2] B omits clause
[3] As in 5 [4] B hetuyā nārammane nava
[5] R inserts no vigate nava

na upanissaye cattāri (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
namagge cattari,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte cattari,
nonatthiya cattari,
novigate cattari

Nahetupaccaya, arammane nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā vitthāretabbā*), avigate nava

NIVARANADUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

[XXXIV

NĪVARANIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Nīvaraniyaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvaraniyo dhammo uppajjati (*Nīvaraniyadukaŋ yathā lokiyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ Ninnānākaranaŋ, dukkhattuŋ kāmacchandena, catukkhattuŋ patighena ca uddhaccaŋ vicikicchā ca ubho p'ete*[1] *sakiŋ sakiŋ*[2] *nīvaranānaŋ nīvaranehi*[3] *atthavidhaŋ payojanaŋ*[4] *Nīvaranadukassa mātikā idha katā*)

---

[1] B etaŋ S eta

[2] B satipati

[3] B nīvarano hi

[4] B saŋyojanaŋ (*sic*)

[XXXV

NIVARANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ

1 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca nīvaranasam-payutto dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccaya

Nīvaıanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā, dve

2 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ nīvaıanavıppayutto

Nıvaranasampayutte khandhe patıcca cıttasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

3 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ nīvaranasampayutto ca

Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ [1] khandhā cıttasamutthānañ a rūpaŋ, dve

4 Nīvaranavıppayuttaŋ nīvaranavıppayutto

Nıvaranavıppayuttaŋ ekaŋ [2] dve (*patısandhı jāva ajjhattıkā mahābhūtā* [3])

8 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaranavıppayutto dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Nīvaranasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhute ca patıcca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyā pañca,
arammane dve,
adhıpatıya pañca,
natthıyā dve,
vıgate dve,[4]
avıgate pañca

1 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ nahetupaccayā

---

[1] *As under* 1

[2] *As under* 3

[3] *Cf pp* 170, 171, §§ 4 8

[4] R *and* B *omıt clause*

Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca avijjānīvaranaŋ

4[1] Nīvaranavippayuttaŋ nīvaranavippayutto nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ nīvaranavippayuttaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā, saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nanantare pañca[2]
na aññamaññe pañca,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejate cattāri,
napacchājate pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme dve,
navipake pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,[3]
navippayutte dve,[4]
nonatthiyā tīni[5]

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya pañca,
napurejāte cattāri,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Nahetupaccaya, ārammane dve, pe magge ekaŋ, pe avigate dve
(*Sahajātavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo*)

1 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvarana sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīni*)

4 Nīvaranavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā

Nīvaranavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*patisandhi*)

---

[1] B *has formula* 5

[2] R *and* S *insert* nasamanantare, *without numeral* R *also omits numeral after clauses* 4 *and* 5

[3] B dve

[4] B *omits clause*

[5] B natthiyā S *adds* novigate tīni

pe Ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ [1] Vatthuŋ paccayā[2] nīvaranavıppayuttā khandhā

5 Nīvaranavıppayuttaŋ nīvaranasampayutto

Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvaranasampayuttā khandhā

6 [3]Nıvaranavıppayuttaŋ nīvaranasampayutto ca

Vatthuŋ paccayā nıvaıanasampayuttā khandha Mahı bhute paccaya cıttasamutthanaŋ ıupaŋ

7 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaıanasampayutto

Nīvaıanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve

8 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaıanavıppayutto

Nīvaranasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paccaya cıttasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ

9 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaıanasampayutto ca

Nīvaıanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccaya tayo khandhā, dve Nıvaıanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccaya cıttasamutthanaŋ ıupaŋ

(*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyā nava, anantare cattāıı,
ārammane cattārı, pe vıpake ekaŋ,
adhıpatıyā nava, avıgate nava

1 Nıvaranasampayuttaŋ nahetupaccayā

Vıcıkıcchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccaya avıjjānīvaranaŋ

4 Nīvaranavıppayuttaŋ dhammaŋ nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ nīvaranavıppayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuvıññanaŋ kayāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyavıññanaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā nīvaranavıppayuttā khandhā

5 Nīvaranavıppayuttaŋ nīvaranasampayutto

---

[1] *Cf pp* 176, 177, § 4 [2] S *ınserts* tīnı *always*

[3] B *omıts thıs sectıon*

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato [1] moho

7 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaranasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā [2] moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīni,
pe napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte cattāri,[3]
nasevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipake nava,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā dve,[4]
novigate tīni

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi nissayavāro pi kātabbā*)

1 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho pe

Hetuyā dve,
ārammane dve,
sabbattha dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate dve

1 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho nīvarana sampayutto nahetupaccaya

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsattho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

4 Nīvaranavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho pe

Nahetuyā dve,
nādhipatiyā dve,[5]
napurejāte dve,
nakamme dve,
navipāke dve,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte dve

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā*)

1 Nīvaranasampayutto dhammo nīvaranasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B *omits* [2] *As under* 5 [3] R *and* B nava
[4] R *and* B tīni [5] B *omits clause*

(a) Nīvaranasampayuttā[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khan dhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (mūlāni pucchitabbāni)
(b) Nīvaranasampayuttā hetū cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpa naŋ hetupaccayena paccayo
(c) Nīvaranasampayuttā [2] khandhānaŋ cittasam utthānānañ ca [3]
4 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa
Nīvaranavippayuttā hetū [4] (patisandhi)

1 Nīvaranasampayutto ārammanapaccayena paccayo
Rāgaŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo ditthi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati Ditthiŋ assā deti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo ditthi [5] uppajjati Vicikicchaŋ ārabbha[6] vicikicchā ditthi uddhaccaŋ doma nassaŋ Uddhaccaŋ ārabbha uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, ditthi, vicikicchā[7] Domanassaŋ ārabbha domanassaŋ uppajjati, ditthi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ uppajjati
2 Nīvaranasampayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa
Ariyā[8] nīvaranasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānanti Nīvaranasampayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañānena nīvarana-sampayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti Nīvaranasampa yuttā khandhā iddhividhiñānassa[9] cetopariyañānassa pubbe nivasānussatiñānassa yathakammupagañanassa anāgataŋ-sañanassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo
4 Nīvaranavippayutto[10] dhammo
Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni jhānā vutthahitvā jhanaŋ Ariyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ phalaŋ nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvaj janāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ

---

[1] K, B, yuttā hetu *throughout* S *now* °yutto, *now* °yuttā
[2] *As in* (a) [3] *As in* (b) [4] *As in* 1 (c) [5] *As just above*
[6] S *inserts* rago, *omitting* ditthi [7] S *omits* K domanassa
[8] S *omits sentence* B *excises to* cittasamaŋgissa
[9] R *omits* [10] S *omits to* cakkhuŋ

nīvaranavippayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati (*yāva āvajjanāya*)

5 Nīvaranavippayutto [1] nīvaranasampayuttassa

Danaŋ silaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhanā cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ nīvaranavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo ditthi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati

1 Nīvaranasampayutto adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātadhipati Ārammanādhipati —rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katva rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati Sahajātadhipati — nīvaranasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Nīvaranasampayutto dhammo

Sahajātādhipati —(*a*) nīvaranasampayuttādhipati citta samutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) (*b*) Nīvaranasampayuttādhipati [2] [3] cittasamutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ

4 Nīvaranavippayutto dhammo

Ārammanādhipati, sahajātādhipati Ārammanādhipati —danaŋ silaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni jhanā vutthahitva jhanaŋ Ariyā maggā vutthahitva maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ [4] Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa [5] phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Sahajatādhipati —nīvaranavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ [6]

5 Nīvaranavippayutto dhammo

Ārammanādhipati —dānaŋ pe pubbe jhānaŋ cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ nīvaranavippayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo ditthi uppajjati, pe

1 Nīvaranasampayutto anantara- paccayo

Purimā purimā nīvaranasampayuttā khandhā pacchi

---

[1] S *omits this section* [2] S °yutto [3] *As under* 1
[4] *Cf p* 309, § 4 [5] K *omits* [6] *As in* 2 (*b*)

mānaŋ pacchımānaŋ nīvaıanasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*[1]) Nıvaranasampayutta khandha vutthānassa anantaıapacca yena paccayo (*Idha* purımā purımā *natthı*)[2] Purıma purıma nīvaranavıppayutta khandha [3] nıvaranavıppa yuttānaŋ Anulomaŋ phalasamāpattıyā anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Nıvaranavıppayutto nīvaıanasampayuttassa Āvajjanā nīvaranasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ anantaıa paccayena paccayo

1 Nīvaranasampayutto samanantaıa saha jata aññamañña nıssaya upanıssayapac cayena paccayo

Ārammanupanıssayo, anantaıūpanıssayo, pakatūpanıs sayo pe Pakatūpanıssayo —ıagaŋ upanıssāya pānaŋ hanatı, pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, dıtthıŋ patthanaŋ upanıssaya panaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı, ıago pe patthanā rāgassa pe patthanāya upanıssayapac cayena paccayo

2 Nīvaranasampayutto nıvaranavıppayuttassa Ārammanūpanıssayo pe[3] Pakatupanıssayo —rāgaŋ upanıssaya dānaŋ detı, sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ jhānaŋ vıpassanaŋ maggaŋ abhıññaŋ samapattıŋ uppadetı, dosaŋ, patthanaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı pe samāpattıŋ uppadetı, ıago pe patthanā saddhaya pe paññāya kayıkassa sukhassa kāyıkassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattıyā upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

4 Nīvaranavıppayutto nīvaranavıppayuttassa Arammanupanıssayo [3] pe Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı, sīlaŋ pe maggaŋ abhıññaŋ samāpattıŋ uppādetı, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı, pe samāpattıŋ uppadetı, saddhā pe sena-

---

[1] R *and* B mūlā °abbā S mūle °abba

[2] K *adds* mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ [3] *As under* 1

sanaŋ saddhāya pe paññaya maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo

5 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranasampayuttassa Ārammanūpanissayo [1] pe Pakatūpanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, ditthiŋ ganhati, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ kāyikaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanissāya pānaŋ hanati pe saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā pe senāsanaŋ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa[2] ditthiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 Nīvaranavippayutto purejātapaccayena paccayo Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammanapurejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, rupāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa, vatthu nīvaranavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo

5 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranasampayuttassa Ārammanapurejataŋ [3] pe vatthuŋ assadeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo doso moho Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu nīvaranasampayuttānaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

2 Nīvaranasampayutto nivaranavippayuttassa [4] pacchājātapaccayena paccayo (*die*)

1 Nīvaranasampayutto nīvaranasampayuttassa āsevana- (*dve*) kammapaccayena paccayo [5]

Nīvaranasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakanaŋ [6] (*mūlāni kātabbāni* [7])

Sahajāta, nānakhanikā Sahajatā nīvaranasampayutta cetanā cittasamutthānānaŋ Nanakhanikā nīvarana-

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] K, B *omit* [3] *As under* 4
[4] S *and* K sampayuttassa *Cf* *p* 15, § 2
[5] S *omits next four sentences* [6] B *omits sentence*
[7] B mūlā °abbā

sampayutta cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ katatta ca rupānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nīvaranasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca

4 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa
Sahajata, nānākhanikā (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
vipakapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*)

1 Nīvaranasampayutto nivaranasampayuttassa dhammassa āhara- indriya- jhana- magga sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*di e*)
2 Nīvaranasampayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo
Sahajātaŋ,[1] pacchājātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
4 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa [2]
Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchajataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
5 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranasampayuttassa
Purejataŋ vatthuŋ nīvaranasampayuttanaŋ khandhanaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Nivaranasampayutto atthipaccayena paccayo
Nīvaranasampayutto eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandha naŋ atthipaccayena paccayo
2 Nīvaranasampayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa
Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchajātaŋ Sahajāta nīvaranasampayutta khandhā cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpanaŋ atthipaccayena pac cayo Pacchājātā nīvaranasampayuttā khandhā purejatassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo
3 Nīvaranasampayutto nivaranasampayuttassa ca
Nīvaranasampayutto eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhā naŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca , dve dvinnaŋ
4 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranavippayuttassa
Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āharaŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

---

[1] B *inserts* purejātaŋ [2] B *excises next four lines*
[3] R *inserts* purejātaŋ

5 Nīvaranavippayutto nīvaranasampayuttassa

Purejātaŋ[1] —cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo ditthi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati Vatthu nīvaranasampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvaranasampayutto ca nīvaranasampayuttassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ Sahajāto nīvaranasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo, dve dvinnaŋ

8 Nīvaranasampayutto ca nīvaranavippayuttassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ Sahajātā nīvaranasampayutta khandhā ca mahābhutā ca cittasamutthanānaŋ Pacchājāta nīvaranasampayuttā khandhā ca kabalinkaro ahāro ca imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchajātā nīvaranasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katattā rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā cattāri,
ārammane cattāri,
adhipatiya pañca,
anantare cattāri,[2]
samanantare cattāri,
sahajate pañca,
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejate dve,
pacchajāte dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme cattari,[3]
vipāke ekaŋ,
ahare cattāri,
indriye cattari,
jhane cattāri,
magge cattāri,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte tīni,
atthiyā satta,
natthiyā cattari,
vigate cattāri,
avigate satta

1 Nīvaranasampayutto ārammana, sahajata, upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Nīvaranasampayutto ārammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, pacchājata, kammapaccayena paccayo

[1] K *and* S *repeat* purejataŋ [2] B *omits to* indriye
[3] S *omits clause*

3 Nīvaranasampayutto sahajātapaccayena paccayo

4 Nīvaranavippayutto ārammana, sahajāta, upanissaya, purejāta, pacchajāta,[1] kamma-, āhāra, indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 Nīvaranavippayutto ārammana, upanissaya, purejātapaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvaranasampayutto ca sahajāta, purejātapaccayena paccayo

8 Nīvaranasampayutto ca sahajāta pacchajāta-, ahara, indriyapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammane satta,
nanantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,[2]
na upanissaye satta,
napurejate satta,
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte pañca,
no atthiya cattāri,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta,
no avigate cattari

Hetupaccayā, nārammane cattāri,[4] pe
nasamanantare cattāri,
na aññamaññe dve,[5]
na upanissaye cattāri,
namagge cattari,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiya cattāri,
novigate cattāri

Nahetupaccayā, arammane cattari,
adhipatiyā pañca (*anuloma gananā kātabba*),
avigate satta

NĪVARANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAṂ nitthitaṃ

---

[1] S *omits clause* [2] B *omits clause* [3] R *and* B cha
[4] B *begins* no adhipatiyā cattāri, na anantare cattari
[5] B *omits next four clauses*

[XXXVI

NĪVARANO CEVA NĪVARANIYA DUKAŊ]

1 Nīvaıanaŋ ceva nīvaranıyaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca nīvarano ceva nīvaıanıyo ca[1] dhammo uppajjatı hetupaccayā

Kāmacchandanīvaranaŋ patıcca thīnamıddha , uddhacca , avıjjanīvaranaŋ (*Evaŋ sabbe gananā vıbhajıtabbā nīva-ranadukasadısā Nınnānākaranā Āsavadukasadısā*[2])

1 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranıyo dhammo nīvaıanassa ceva nīvaranıyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Nīvaıanā ceva nīvaranıyā[3] ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaıanānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranıyo ca dhammo nīvaranıyassa ceva no ca nīvaıanassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Nīvaranā ceva nīvaranıyā ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupacca yena paccayo

3 Nīvarano nīvaranassa ceva no ca nīvara nassa ca dhammassa

Nīvaranā [4] khandhānaŋ nīvaıanānañ ca cıttasam-utthānānañ ca

4 Nīvaranıyo ceva no ca nīvarano

Nīvaranıya ceva no ca nıvarana hetū [4] (*patısandhı*)

---

[1] *Only* R *gives this* ca

[2] B Nınnānākaranā āmasāsannanınnākaranā S asama-nanakaranā R Nınnānākaranaŋ

[3] K *and* B °yā hetu *always* [4] *As under* 2

1. Nīvarano ceva nīvaraniyassa dhammassa āram manapaccayena paccayo

Nīvarane ārabbha nīvarana uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) Nīvarane ārabbha nīvaraniya ceva no ca nīvaranā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) Nīvarane ārabbha nīvarana ca sampayuttakā ca khandha uppajjanti

4 Nīvaraniyo ceva no ca nīvarano

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, ditthi, vicikiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati Pubbe sucinnani jhānā ariyā gotiabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ, pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe samudācinne

Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ nīvaraniye ceva no ca nīvarane khandhe aniccato vipassati, assādeti abhinandati, pe domanassaŋ pe dibbena cakkhunā (*yāva āvajjanā tāva kātabbā*)

5 Nīvaraniyo ceva no ca nīvarano nīvaranassa ceva

Dānaŋ, silaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, pubbe sucinnani, jhānā cakkhuŋ [1] abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, ditthi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati

6 Nīvaraniyo ceva no ca nīvarano nīvaranassa ceva no ca nīvaranassa

Dānaŋ [2] taŋ ārabbha nīvaranā ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti (*evaŋ itare tīni kātabbā ārammana-sadisā, adhipatipaccayo*[3] *punejātaŋ pi ārammanasadisaŋ Upanissaye pi lokuttaraŋ na kātabbaŋ Saŋkhittaŋ Evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ Yathā nīvaranadukaŋ, evaŋ paccavekkhitā*[4] *kātabbaŋ*)

NĪVARANO CEVA-NĪVARANIYA DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 4
[2] *As under* 5
[3] K *and* S adhipati
[4] K pekkhitva

[XXXVII

NĪVARANO-CEVA NĪVARANASAMPAYUTTA DUKAṂ]

1 Nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano ceva nīvaranasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Kamacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca thīnamiddha , uddhacca , avijja nīvaranaŋ (cakkaŋ, *sabbe nīvaranā kātabbā*)

2 Nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano

Nīvarane paticca sampayuttakā khandhā

3 Nivaranañ ceva nīvarano ceva nīvarana sampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano

Kamacchandanīvaranaŋ paticca thīnamiddha , uddhacca , avijjā nīvaranaŋ sampayuttaka ca khandha (*cakkaŋ*)

4 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ

Nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā , dve

5 Nīvaranasampayuttaŋ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ

Nīvaranasampayutte ceva no ca nīvarane khandhe paticca nīvaranā

6 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ nīvarano ceva no ca nīvarano ca

Nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva [1] khandhā nīvaranā ca , dve

7 Nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranañ ca dhammaŋ paticca nīvarano ceva

---

[1] *As under* 4

Kāmacchandanīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca thīnamiddha, uddhacca-, avijja nivaranaŋ (cakkaŋ)[1]

8 Nīvaranañ ceva nivaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano

Nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvarane[2] ca paticca tayo khandhā, dve

9 Nīvaranañ ceva nivarano ceva nīvaranasampayutto ca nīvaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā

Nīvaranasampayuttañ [3] khandhañ ca kāmacchanda nivaranañ ca paticca tayo khandha thīnamiddha, uddhacca, avijja- nīvaranaŋ, dve (cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ)

Hetuyā nava,	kamme nava,
ārammane nava,	āhare nava,
adhipatiyā nava,	avigate nava[4]
sabbattha nava,	

1 Nivaranañ ceva [5] nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchanīvaranaŋ paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ, uddhacca nīvaranaŋ paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ

5 Nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranaŋ

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paticca avijjanīvaranaŋ

7 Nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca nivarana sampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranañ ca dhammaŋ paticca nivarano ceva nīvaranasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Vicikicchānīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjānīvaranaŋ, uddhaccanīvaranañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paticca avijjanivaranaŋ (saŋkhittaŋ)

Nahetuyā tīni,	napurejāta nava,
nādhipatiya nava,	napacchājate nava,

[1] K *omits* [2] K nīvaranan [3] *As under* 8
[4] S *has also* vigate nava [5] *As in* 1, *p* 318

nāsevane nava, navipāke nava,
nakamme tīni, navippayutte nava

Hetupaccaya,[1] nādhipatiyā nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
navippayutte nava

Nahetupaccayā,[2] ārammane tīni, sabbattha tīni,
anantare tīni, magge tīni,
avigate tīni

(*Evaŋ sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paticcavārasadisā Ninnānākaranā*)

1 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Nīvaranā ceva nīvaranasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakanaŋ nīvarananaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

2 Nivarano ceva no ca nīvaranassa

Nīvarana sampayuttā [3]

3 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranassa ceva no ca nīvaranassa ca

Nīvaranā [4] nīvaranasampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ nīvarananañ ca hetupaccayena paccayo [5]

1 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Nivarane ārabbha nīvaranā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) Nīvarane ārabbha nīvaranasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*) Nīvarane ārabbha nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti

4 Nīvaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano

(*a*) Nīvaranasampayutte ceva no ca nīvarane khandhe arabbha nīvaranasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*) (*b*) Nīvaranasampa-

---

[1] S nahetuyā nava [2] S Hetu° [3] *As under* 1
[4] *As under* 1 [5] R *and* S *add formula* 9

yutte [1]arabbha nıvaıana uppajjantı (*mūlaŋ*) · Nıvaıanasampayutte [1] ārabbha nīvaıanī ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjantı

7 Nīvaıano ceva no ca nīvaıano ca dhamma nīvaranassa ceva nīvaıanasampayuttassa dhammassa aıammanapaccayena paccayo (*tını*)

1 Nīvarano ceva adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Āıammanādhıpatı (*tını gaı ukāı ammanā yeı a*)

4 Nīvaıanasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano no ca nīvaıanassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Āıammanādhıpatı, sahajātadhıpatı Āıammanadhıpatı — nıvaranasampayutte ceva no ca nīvarane khandhe gaıuŋ katva nīvaıanasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaıaṇa khandhā uppajjantı Sahajatadhıpatı — (*a*) nīvaıanasampayuttā ceva no ca nıvaıanādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo (*mūlānı pucchıtabbānı*) (*b*) Nīvaranasampayutte ceva no ca nīvarane khandhe gaıuŋ katva nīvaıanā uppajjantı Sahajatādhıpatı —nīvaıana sampayuttā [1] sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaıanānaŋ adhıpatı paccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ*) [2] Nīvaıanasampayutte [3] nīvaranā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjantı Sahajatadhıpatı —nıvaranasampayuttā [1] khandhānaŋ nīvarananañ ca adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

7 Nīvarano ceva no ca nıvaıano ca dhammā nıva ranassa ceva adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

Āıammanādhıpatı (*tīnı*)

anantarapaccayena paccayo (avajjana *pı* vuttha nam *pı natthı Sabbattha* puıima purıma *kātabba*) samanantara sahajata (*naıa*) aññamañña (*nava*) nıssaya (*naıa*) upanıssaya (*naıa, ārammanasadısaŋ*, vıpako [5] *natthı*) asevana paccayena paccayo [6]

---

[1] *As ın* (*a*)
[2] K *omıts*
[3] *As ın* (*b*)
[4] B *omıts thıs word*
[5] K *and* S vıbhaŋgo
[6] R *adds* pañca

4 Nīvaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano kamma paccayena paccayo

(*a*) Nīvaranasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*)[1] (*b*) Nīvaranasampayuttā [2] sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaranānaŋ kammapaccayena pac cayo (*c*) Nīvaranasampayuttā [2] khandhānaŋ nīvarananañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo

4 Nīvaranasampayutto ceva no ca nīvarano[3] aharapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*) indriya- (*tīni*) jhāna- (*tīni*) magga (*tīni*) sampayutta- (*nava*) vippayutta (*nava*)[4] atthi- (*nava*) natthi [5] vigata (*nava*) avigatapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

Hetuya tīni,
ārammane nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,
kamme tini,
āhāre tīni,
indriye tīni,
jhāne tīni,
magge tīni,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte nava,[4]
atthiyā nava,[6]
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava

1 Nīvarano ceva nīvaranasampayuttassa dham massa ārammanapaccayena paccayo sahajata upanissaya- paccayo (*evaŋ nava pi tīsu padesu*[7] *parivattetabbā*)

Nahetuyā nava, narammane nava, no avigate nava

[1] R *and* S mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ [2] *As in* (*a*)
[3] B *has formula* 2 [4] R, B *and* S *omit clause*
[5] B *omits clause* [6] S *omits clause*
[7] K *paresu* S evaŋ pana tisu pari°

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,[1]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na upanissaye tīṇi,
namagge tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) avigate nava.

NĪVARAṆO CEVA NĪVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA DUKAṂ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[1] R *and* B *insert* nādhipatiyā tīṇi, nanantare tīṇi,

[XXXVIII

NĪVARANAVIPPAYUTTA NĪVARANIYA DUKAŊ]

Nīvaranavippayuttanīvaraniyaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paticca nīvaranavippayuttanīvaraniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya Nīvaranavippayuttanīvaraniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*pati sandhi,*[2] *saŋkhittaŋ Yathā cūlantaraduke*[3] *lokiyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ Ninnanākaranaŋ*)

NĪVARANAVIPPAYUTTA NĪVARANIYA-DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] R °vippayuttaŋ nīvaraniyaŋ [2] S *omits* [3] S cull°

[XXXIX

PARĀMĀSA DUKAŊ]

2 Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no parāmaso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya

Parāmasaŋ paticca sampayuttakā khandha cittasam utthānañ ca rupaŋ

4 No paramasaŋ dhammaŋ paticca no parāmaso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

No parāmasaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha citta samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*patisandhi, yāva ajjhat tika*[1] *mahābhūtā*)

5 No paramasaŋ parāmaso dhammo

No parāmase khandhe paticca parāmāso

6 No parāmāsaŋ paramaso ca no parāmāso

No paramasaŋ ekaŋ [2] khandhā parāmaso ca citta-samutthanañ ca rupaŋ, dve

8 Paramāsañ ca no parāmāsañ ca no parāmaso

No parāmāsaŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhañ ca paramasañ ca paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

Hetuya pañca, vipāke ekaŋ,
arammane pañca, avigate pañca
sabbattha pañca,

4 No parāmāsaŋ no parāmaso nahetupaccaya

Ahetukaŋ no parāmasaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo

---

[1] B asaññasattā *Cf p* 153, § 4 [2] *As under* 4
[3] B Parāmasaŋ

khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve [1] (*ahetuka paṭisandhi, yāva asaññasatta*) Vicikicchāsahagate uddhacca sahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasaha gato moho

2 Parāmāsaŋ no parāmāso nārammana paccaya

Parāmāsaŋ paṭicca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ

4 No parāmāsaŋ uppajjati narammanapaccayā

No parāmāse khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ, (*yāva asaññasattā*)

8 Parāmāsañ ca no parāmāsañ ca

Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca citta samutthanaŋ rūpaŋ

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
narammane tīni,
nadhipatiyā pañca,[2]
nanantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejāte pañca,
napacchājāte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme tīni,
navipake pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,[4]
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte pañca,
nonatthiyā tini,
novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tini,
nādhipatiyā pañca,[5]
navipake pañca,
nasampayutte nava,[3]
navippayutte pañca,
nonatthiya tīni,
novigate tīni

Nahetupaccaya, ārammane ekaŋ,[6]
sabbattha ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso*)

---

[1] B *reads* Ahetukaŋ no parāmasaŋ paṭicca cittasam utthānaŋ, no paramāsaŋ ahetukapaṭisandhi

[2] B nava [3] B *and* S *omit clause* [4] B tīni

[5] B nava [6] R *and* B *insert* ananantare ekaŋ

2 Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paccaya no parāmāso dhammo uppaȷȷatı hetupaccayā

Parāmasaŋ paccaya sampayuttaka khandhā cıttasam utthanañ ca ıūpaŋ

4 No parāmāsaŋ paccaya no paıāmaso [1]

No paıāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhı cıttasamutthānañ ca ıupaŋ, dve (*patısandhı, yāı a aȷȷhattıkā mahābhūtā*) Vatthuŋ paccayā no parāmasa khandhā

5 No paıamasaŋ paıamaso hetupaccaya

No paramase khandhe paccayā paıamaso, vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāso

6 No paramasaŋ paıamaso ca no

No parāmasaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya tayo khandhā paıāmaso ca cıttasamutthanañ ca ıupaŋ, dve Vatthuŋ paccaya parāmaso mahabhūte paccayā cıttasam utthānaŋ rūpaŋ, vatthuŋ ° sampayuttakā ca khandhā

8 Parāmāsañ ca no paramasañ ca no paıamāso hetupaccayā

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paramasañ ca paccaya tayo khandhā cıttasamutthanañ ca ıupaŋ, dve Paıamāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccaya cıtta samutthanaŋ rūpaŋ Parāmasañ ca mahābhūte ca paccaya [2] Parāmāsañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā no parāmāsā khandhā (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

Hetuyā pañca, sabbattha pañca,
ārammane pañca, vıpāke ekaŋ,
adhıpatıyā pañca, avıgate pañca

4 No paramasaŋ no paramaso nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ no parāmasaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*ahetuka patısandhı, yāıa asaññasattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccaya cakkhuvıññanaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ paccaya kāyavıññanaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetuka no parāmāsā khandhā Vıcıkıc-

---

[1] B *omıts next thıee sentences* [2] *As ȷust above*

chasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca pac cayā vicikicchā , uddhacca [1] sahagato moho (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nanantare tīni pe
na-upanissaye tīni,
napurejate pañca,
napacchajāte pañca,
nasevane pañca,
nakamme tīni,
navipāke pañca,
nahāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte pañca,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni, nādhipatiyā pañca (*evaŋ sabbaŋ* [2] *kātabbaŋ*)

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ,

(*Nissayavāro paccayavāri asadiso*)

1 Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho parāmāso [3] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Paramāsaŋ saŋsattha sampayuttakā khandha (*evaŋ pañca pañhā kātabbā Arūpe* [4] *yeva saŋsatthavāro pi sam payuttavāro pi evaŋ kātabbā*)

4 No paramaso dhammo no parāmasassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

No parāmāsā hetū [5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ citta samutthanānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo [6]

5 No paramāso parāmāsassa dhammassa

No [7] parāmāsā hetū paramāsassa hetupaccayena paccayo

6 No paramāso parāmāsassa ca

No parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ parā māsassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca

---

[1] B *omits* [2] B *and* S *omit* R sabbattha
[3] K no parāmāso [4] K Arūpaŋ [5] K °u *always*
[6] B *leaps to next section* —Parāmaso
[7] S *omits sentence*

1 Paramaso ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Parāmasaŋ ārabbha parāmaso uppajjati (*mūlāni kātabbāni*[1]) Paramāsaŋ arabbha no paramasa khandha uppajjanti Paramasaŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti

4 No parāmāso dhammo no parāmasassa

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katva, taŋ paccavekkhati, assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, ditthi,[2] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati, pubbe sucinnani jhāna vutthahitvā jhanaŋ Ariya maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa avajjanaya arammanapaccayena paccayo Ariyā no parāmāse pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe [4] Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ no parāmase khandhe aniccato vipassati pe assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago, ditthi,[2] vicikiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rupaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuya saddaŋ sunati, cetopariyañanena no parāmāsacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janāti, akāsānañcayatanaŋ viññanañcāyatanassa, akiñcaññayatanaŋ nevasaññanāsaññayatanassa, rupayatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa photthabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa, no paramasa khandha iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañanassa pubbenivasānussati ñanassa yathakammupagañānassa anāgataŋsañānassa āvajjanaya arammanapaccayena paccayo

5 No paramāso paramasassa dhammassa

Danaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ assādeti [5] rāgo uppajjati,[2] ditthi pe pubbe jhānā pe cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ no parāmāse khandhe assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo[5] ditthi pe

6 No parāmāso parāmāsassa ca

Danaŋ taŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmaso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti Pubbe

---

[1] B °lā °bā B °laŋ °baŋ [2] R *omits*
[3] R °khati, *in other* dukāni, °khanti
[4] *Cf just above* [5] *As under* 4

jhānā cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ no paramase khandhe assādeti, taŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti

7 Parāmaso ca ārammanapaccayena paccayo
Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha pe (*tīni*)

1 Parāmāso adhipatipaccayena paccayo
Parāmāsaŋ garuŋ katva parāmāso (*tīni*, ārammanādhipati *yeva kātabbā*[1])

4 No paramāso no paramāsassa dhammassa
Ārammanādhipati, sahajatādhipati Ārammanādhipati —danaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katva rago, ditthi° pe pubbe pe jhanā pe
Ariya magga vutthahitva maggaŋ garuŋ phalaŋ garuŋ nibbānaŋ garuŋ Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo
Cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ no parāmāse khandhe garuŋ katvā assadeti [3] ditthi [2] pe Sahajātādhipati —no paramāsādhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

5 No parāmāso paramasassa dhammassa
Ārammanādhipati [4] uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhāna pe cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ ditthi[5] pe Sahajātādhipati —no paramāsādhipati[6] paramasassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo

6 No parāmaso parāmāsassa ca
Ārammanādhipati [4] taŋ garuŋ katvā paramāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti Sahajātādhipati —no parāmāsādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ paramasassa ca cittasamutthanānañ ca

7 Parāmāso ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B *and* S °baŋ [2] R *omits* *As just above*
[3] *As just above* [4] *As under* 4 [5] *So also* R
[6] K no parāmasā hetu B no parāmāso adhipati (*under* 6, °sā) S *very corrupt*

Ārammanādhipati —paramāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā parāmaso (tīni)

1 Paramaso dhammo anantarapaccayena paccayo

(a) Purimo purimo parāmaso pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmasassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ) (b) Purimo purimo parāmaso pacchimānaŋ pacchimanaŋ no parāmasānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Parāmāso vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo [1] Purimo [2] parāmasassa ca sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

4 No parāmaso no parāmasassa

(a) Purimā purimā no parāmasa khandhā pacchimānaŋ [3] Anulomaŋ phalasamapattiya anantarapaccayena paccayo (mūlāni kātabbāni [4]) (b) Purimā pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjana parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo (c) Purima [6] paramāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Āvajjana parāmāsassa ca [7]

7 Parāmāso ca parāmāsassa

Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha pacchimassa [8] (mūlāni kātabbāni [9]) Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimanaŋ pacchimānaŋ no paramasānaŋ khandhanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vutthanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo Purimo [10] parāmasassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

1 Parāmaso dhammo parāmāsassa dhammassa samanan

---

[1] K *adds mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ* [2] *As in* (a)
[3] *As in* 1 (b), *one sentence* [4] R °laŋ °baŋ B °la °ba
[5] *As in* 4 (a) [6] *As in* 4 (b) [7] *As in* 4 (c)
[8] *As in* 1 (a) [9] R *and* B °lā °ba S °laŋ °baŋ
[10] *As in first sentence*

tara sahajata aññamañña nissaya (*pañca*) upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatupanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo —parāmaso parama sassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

4 No paramaso upanissayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanissayo pe[1] Pakatupanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, pe samāpattiŋ uppadeti, mānaŋ jappeti, ditthiŋ ganhāti[2] Sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ ragaŋ dosaŋ mohaŋ[3] mānaŋ ditthiŋ[4] patthanaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ Senasanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, pe samapattiŋ uppādeti, panaŋ hanati pe saŋghaŋ bhindati Saddhā pe senāsanaŋ saddhaya pe paññaya ragassa pe ditthiyā patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanis sayapaccayena paccayo

5 No paramāso paramāsassa dhammassa

Ārammanupanissayo pe[1] Pakatūpanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissaya ditthiŋ ganhati, sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ rāgaŋ ditthiŋ[4] patthanaŋ kayikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissaya ditthiŋ ganhāti, saddha senasanaŋ paramasassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo

6 No parāmāso dhammo paramāsassa ca

Ārammanūpanissayo pe Pakatupanissayo — saddhaŋ upanissāya ditthiŋ ganhati sīlaŋ pe[5] senāsanaŋ upanissāya ditthiŋ ganhāti Saddha[5] pe senāsanaŋ paramasassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo

7 Parāmaso ca no paramāso parāmasassa upanis sayapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

Parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha paramāsassa (*tīni*)

---

[1] *As under* 1 [2] R *omits clause*
[3] *For these two terms* S *substitutes* domanassaŋ
[4] R *omits* [5] R *has no hiatus*

4 No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ Ārammanapurejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ aniccato vipassati, pe assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, ditthi,[1] vicikiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññānassa phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kayaviññanassa Vatthupurejataŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa kayayatanaŋ kāyaviññānassa Vatthu no parāmasānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

5 No parāmāso dhammo paramasassa

Ārammanapurejātaŋ [2] pe vatthuŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago[1] uppajjati,[1] diṭṭhi pe Vatthupurejātaŋ —vatthu paramasassa purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 No parāmāso dhammo parāmasassa ca

Ārammanapurejataŋ [3] taŋ arabbha paramaso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha uppajjanti Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu parāmasassa ca sampayuttakanañ ca khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

2 Paramāso dhammo no paramasassa dhammassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo (*tīni, pacchājātā kātabbā*) āsevanapaccayena paccayo (*nava*)

4 No parāmāso dhammo no parāmasassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo

Sahajata, nānākhanika Sahajata —no paramāsa cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo Nānākhanikā —no paramāsā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ katatta ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo (*mūlāni kātabbāni*) No parāmāsa cetanā parāmāsassa kammapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] R *omits* [2] *As under* 4 [3] *As under* 5
[4] R *and* B °lā °bā S °laŋ °baŋ

No parāmasa cetanā parāmasassa sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ citta paccayo

4 No parāmaso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*) āhāra (*tīni*) indriya (*tīni*) jhānapaccayena paccayo (*tīni*)

2 Paramāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo

Parāmasāni maggangāni (*evaŋ pañca pañhā katabbā*)

sampayuttapaccayena paccayo (*pañca*)

vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

4 No paramaso vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, purejataŋ, pacchajātaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 No paramaso dhammo paramasassa

Purejataŋ —vatthu parāmasassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

6 No paramaso dhammo parāmasassa ca

Purejataŋ —vatthu paramāsassa ca sampayuttakanañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

8 Parāmaso ca no paramāsassa

Sahajataŋ, pacchajataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

2 Paramāso dhammo no paramāsassa dhammassa atthi paccayena paccayo

Sahajataŋ, pacchajātaŋ Sahajato paramaso sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ atthi paccayena paccayo Pacchajāto parāmaso[1] purejatassa imassa kayassa atthipaccayena paccayo

4 No parāmāso dhammo no paramasassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ aharaŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

5 No paramāso dhammo paramāsassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahajatā no paramāsa[2] khandhā parāmāsassa atthipaccayena paccayo Purejataŋ —cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rāgo[3]

---

[1] S no para° [2] S *omits* no [3] R *omits*

uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati pe Vatthu parāmasassa atthipaccayena paccayo

6 No parāmāso dhammo parāmasassa ca

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ Sahājāto no parāmāso eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ parāmasassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Purejātaŋ [1] ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthu paramasassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

8 Parāmaso ca no parāmasassa

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āharaŋ indriyaŋ Sahajāto no parāmaso eko khandho ca parāmaso ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ [2] atthipaccayena paccayo, dve khandhā pe Parāmaso ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā cittasamutthānānaŋ Parāmāso ca [4] mahabhūtā ca cittasamutthānānaŋ Parāmāso ca vatthu ca no parāmāsānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttaka ca khandha purejatassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājāto parāmaso ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca purejātassa imassa [5] Pacchājāto parāmaso ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katatta rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā tīni,	nissaye pañca,
ārammaṇe nava,	upanissaye nava,
adhipatiya nava,	purejāte tīni,
anantare nava,	pacchājāte tīni,
samanantare nava,	āsevane nava,
sahajāte pañca,	kamme tīni,
aññamaññe pañca,	vipāke ekaŋ,

[1] As under 5 [2] B omits last three words

[3] B omits next three sentences

[4] S here omits this and the next page and nine following dukāni, i e entering, at mahabhute ca paccayā (for paṭicca) katattā saŋkhittaŋ, in Cittasamutthāna dukaŋ

[5] As just above

āhāre tīni,	vippayutte pañca,
indriye tīni,	atthiyā pañca,
jhāne tīni,	natthiyā nava,
magge pañca,	vigate nava,
sampayutte pañca,	avigate pañca

1 Parāmaso parāmāsassa ārammaṇapacca-paccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Parāmaso no parāmāsassa ārammaṇa , sahajāta , upanissaya , pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

3 Parāmāso parāmāsassa ca ārammaṇa , upanissayapaccayena paccayo

4 No parāmaso no parāmāsassa ārammaṇa , sahajāta , upanissaya , purejāta , pacchājāta , kamma , āhāra , indriyapaccayena paccayo

5 No parāmaso parāmāsassa ārammaṇa , sahajāta , upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo

6 No parāmāso parāmāsassa ca ārammaṇa , sahajāta , upanissaya , purejātapaccayena paccayo

7 Parāmāso ca parāmāsassa ārammaṇa , upanissayapaccayena paccayo

8 Parāmāso ca no parāmāsassa ārammaṇa , sahajāta , upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo

9 Parāmāso ca no parāmāsassa ca [1]

Nahetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava ,
nārammaṇe nava,	no avigate [2] nava

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīni,	na upanissaye tīni,
	pe namagge tīni,
nādhipatiyā tīni, [3]	nasampayutte ekaṃ,
nanantare tīni, [3]	navippayutte tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,	nonatthiyā tīni,
na aññamaññe ekaṃ,	novigate tīni

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,	adhipatiyā nava (*anu-lomamātikā kātabba*),

avigate pañca

PARĀMĀSA DUKAṂ niṭṭhitaṃ

[1] *As in* 1 [2] S avigate [3] K *omits*

[XL

PARĀMATTHA DUKAŊ]

1 Parāmatthaŋ dhammaŋ paticca paramattho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

Parāmatthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandha citta samutthānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*patisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*) [1]

2 Parāmatthaŋ paticca (*parāmatthadukaŋ yathā cūlantaraduke lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ kātabbaŋ Ninnanā karanaŋ*)

PARĀMATTHA-DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

[1] *Cf p* 169, § 1

[XLI

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA DUKAŊ]

1 Paramāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ hetupaccaya Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, dve

2 Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ parāmāsavippayutto Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ

3 Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ parāmāsasampayutto ca Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ (cf § 1) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve

4 Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ parāmāsavippayutto Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ (§ 3) dve Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ pe

8 Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca parāmāsavippayuttañ ca parāmāsavippayutto

Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ (saŋkhittaŋ)

Hetuyā pañca,
ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare dve,
samanantare dve,[1]
sahajāte pañca,
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye pañca,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte dve,[1]
āsevane dve,
kamme pañca,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre pañca (saŋkhittaŋ)
magge pañca,

---

[1] K omits clause

sampayutte dve,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā dve,
vigate dve,
avigate pañca

4 Paramāsavippayuttaŋ parāmāsavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ parāmāsavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ (*ahetuka patisandhi yāva asaññassattā*) Vicikiccha, uddhacca sahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho

2 Paramāsasampayuttaŋ parāmasavippayutto nārammanapaccayā

Paramasasampayutte khandhe paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ

4 Paramasavippayuttaŋ paramāsavippayutto

Parāmasavippayutte khandhe paticca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ (*yāva asaññasattā*)

8 Paramasasampayuttañ ca paramasavippayutto

Paramasasampayutte khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rūpaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Nahetuya ekaŋ,
nārammane tīni,
nādhipatiya pañca,
nanantare tīni,
nasamanantare tīni,[1]
na-aññamaññe tīni,
nanissaye tīni,[2]
na upanissaye tini,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchajate pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme dve,
navipake pañca,
nāhare ekaŋ,
na indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīni,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni[1]

Hetupaccayā, narammane tīni, nādhipatiyā pañca —evaŋ katabbaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane ekaŋ avigate ekaŋ

(*Sahajatavāro paticcavarasadiso*)

[1] B *omits clause* [2] R *and* B *omit clause*

1 Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā paramāsa sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā (*tīṇi, paṭiccavārasadisā*)

4 Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ parāmāsavippayutto

Paramasavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*) Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāsa vippayuttā khandhā

5 Paramāsavippayuttaŋ paramāsasampayutto

Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā

6 Paramāsavippayuttaŋ parāmāsasampayutto ca

Vatthuŋ paccayā paramasasampayutta khandhā Mahabhūte paccaya cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ

7 Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca parāmāsasampayutto

Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ ekan khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve

8 Parāmasasampayuttañ ca parāmasavippayutto

Paramāsampayutte khandhe ca mahābhute ca paccayā cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ

9 Paramāsasampayuttañ ca parāmasasampayutto ca hetupaccayā

Parāmasasampayuttaŋ [1] dve Parāmāsasampa yutte [2] rupaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)

Hetuya nava,
arammane cattāri,
adhipatiya nava,
ānantare cattāri,
samanantare cattari,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cattāri,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cattari,
purejāte cattāri,
asevane cattāri,
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,[3]
avigate nava

4 Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ [4] uppajjati nahetupaccayā

Ahetukaŋ parāmāsavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccaya

---

[1] *As under* 7. [2] *As under* 8 [3] R *adds* pe
[4] R *has formula* 2

tayo khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ, dve (*ahetukapatisandhi, yāva asaññasattā*) Cakkhayatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññānaŋ kāyāyatanaŋ pe Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā parāmāsavippayutta khandhā Vicikicchasahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccaya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
narammane tīni,
nādhipatiya nava,
nānantare tīni
nasamanantare tīni,
na aññamaññe tīni,
na upanissaye tīni,
napurejāte cattari,
napacchājāte nava,
nasevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nahāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tini,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīni,
novigate tīni

Hetupaccayā, nārammane tīni,

nadhipatiyā nava —evaŋ ganetabbaŋ

Nahetupaccayā, arammane ekaŋ,

avigate ekaŋ

(*Nissayavāro paccayavāra asadiso*)

1 Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsattho paramāsasampayutto hetupaccayā

Hetuyā dve,
ārammane dve,
sabbattha dve,

vipake ekaŋ,
avigate dve

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nadhipatiya dve,
napurejāte dve,[1]
napacchājāte dve,
nasevane dve,

nakamme dve,
navipāke dve,
najhane ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[2]
navippayutte dve

(*evaŋ itare dve*[3] *gananā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā*)

---

[1] K *omits clause* [2] B *omits clause* [3] R *has here* ||

1 Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo paramāsasampayut tassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo
(*a*) Parāmasasampayutta[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khan dhanaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*mūlāni kātabbāni*)
(*b*) Parāmasasampayuttā hetū cittasamutthanānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*c*) Parāmāsasampayuttā hetu (*cf a*) cittasamutthananañ ca (*cf b*)
4 Paıāmasavippayutto paıāmasavippayuttassa Parāmasavippayutta hetu (*cf c*) paccayo (*patisandhi*)

1 Parāmāsasampayutto ārammanapaccayena paccayo Rāgaŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago uppajjati[2] ditthi uppajjati Ditthiŋ assādeti rāgo ditthi uppajjati
2 Paramāsasampayutto parāmāsavippayuttassa Ariya parāmāsasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānanti, parāmāsasampayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāsavippayutto rago, ditthi,[3] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati Cetopariyañānena parāmasasampayuttacitta samaŋgissa cittaŋ janāti Parāmasasampayuttā khandhā cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsānussatiñānassa yathakam mūpagañānassa anāgataŋsañānassa āvajjanāya ārammana paccayena paccayo
4 Paıāmāsavippayutto paramāsavippayuttassa Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ pacccavekkhati, assādeti [4] uppajjati Pubbe sucinnani jhānā Aiiyā maggā vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbanaŋ paccavekkhanti Nibbanaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammanapacca yena paccayo Ariyā paramāsavippayutte pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe cakkhuŋ

---

[1] K, °ā *as always,* B °ā *in* (*a*) *and* (*b*), °o *in* (*c*), °a *under* 4 *Only* R *has* u *in* hetu
[2] R *omits next line* [3] R *omits* [4] *As under* 2

vatthuŋ parāmāsavippayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti,[1] pe assādeti ° uppajjati, dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, cetopariyañānena paramasavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati, ākasanañcāyatanaŋ viññānañcāyatanassa ākiñcañña yatanaŋ nevasaññānasaññayatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhu viññānassa phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññanassa, paramāsavippayutta khandha iddhividhañanassa cetopariyañanassa pubbenivāsanussatiñanassa yathākammūpagañā nassa anāgataŋsañanassa āvajjanaya arammanapaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmasavippayutto paramāsasampayuttassa

Danaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhānā cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ, parāmasavippayutte khandhe assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rago uppajjati, diṭṭhi pe

1 Parāmāsasampayutto adhipatipaccayena paccayo

Ārammanadhipati sahajātādhipati Ārammanadhipati — rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katva rago uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati [2] Parāmasasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assadeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo Sahajātādhipati —parāmasasampayuttādhipati sampayutta kanaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

2 Paramāsasampayutto parāmasavippayuttassa

Ārammanadhipati, sahajātadhipati Ārammanādhipati — paramāsasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katva assādeti, abhi nandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmasavippayutto rāgo uppajjati Sahajatādhipati —paramāsasampayuttādhipati citta samuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo

3 Parāmāsasampayutto paramasasampayuttassa ca

Sahajatadhipati —parāmāsasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakanaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhanānañ ca [3]

4 Paramāsavippayutto parāmasavippayuttassa

---

[1] R vipassati [2] R *omits last clause* [3] *As under* 2

Āı ammanādhıpatı, sahajātādhıpatı Ārammanadhıpatı — dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādetı abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katva parāmasavıppayutto rago uppajjatı pe pubbe jhāna Arıyā maggā vutthahıtva maggaŋ garuŋ katva phalaŋ nıbbānaŋ Nıbbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodanassa maggassa phalassa adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Cakkhuŋ pe vatthuŋ paramasavıppayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādetı, abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā paramāsavıppayutto ıāgo uppajjatı pe Sahajātādhıpatı —paramasavıp payuttadhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıttasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmāsavıppayutto paramāsasampayuttassa Ārammanadhıpatı —dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādetı, abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāsasampayutto[1] rāgo uppajjatı, dıtthı[1] uppajjatı,[1] pe pubbe jhānā cakkhuŋ [2] katva parā māsasampayutto rāgo dıtthı[1] uppajjatı pe

1 Parāmāsasampayutto anantarapaccayena pac cayo

Purımā purımā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā pacchı mānaŋ pacchımanaŋ paramāsasampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo

2 Parāmāsasampayutto parāmāsavıppayuttassa

Parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā vutthānassa anantarapac cayena paccayo

4 Parāmasavıppayutto parāmāsavıppayuttassa

Purıma purımā parāmāsavıppayuttā khandhā pacchı mānaŋ pacchımānaŋ parāmāsavıppayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ [3] anulomaŋ phalasamāpattıyā anantarapaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmāsavıppayutto parāmāsasampayuttassa

Āvajjanā parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantaıa paccayena paccayo [4]

---

[1] K *omıts* [2] *As undeı* 4 [3] R *and* B *omıt last two woıds*
[4] B *adds* samanantarapacca

1 Parāmasasampayutto sahajatapaccayen ı paccayo (pañca),[1] aññamañña- (dı e), nıssaya (satta)[2] upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanupanıssayo, anantarupanıssayo, pakatupanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo —parāmasasampayutto rāgo moho dıtthı[3] patthanā parāmāsasampayuttassa ragassa mohassa dıtthıyā patthanāya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

2 Parāmāsasampayutto parāmasavıppayuttassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatūpanıssayo —parāmasasampayuttaŋ ragaŋ upanıssaya danaŋ detı pe samāpattıŋ uppadetı, manaŋ jappetı pe parāmasasampayuttaŋ mohaŋ dıtthıŋ[3] patthanaŋ upanıssaya danaŋ detı,[4] samāpattıŋ uppādetı, mānaŋ jappetı, panaŋ hanatı, saŋghaŋ bhındatı, paramāsasampayutto rāgo moho dıtthı[3] patthanā saddhāya pe paññaya ıāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa patthanāya, kāyıkassa sukhassa, phalasamāpattıya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

4 Parāmāsavıppayutto parāmāsavıppayuttassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatupanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı pe samapattıŋ uppādetı mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ[3] ganhātı[3] Sīlaŋ pe paññaŋ rāgaŋ mānaŋ patthanaŋ upanıssaya dānaŋ detı pe samāpattıŋ uppadetı pānaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı kāyıkaŋ sukhaŋ senasanaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı Saddhā, pañña rāgo[5] mano patthanā kayıkaŋ sukhaŋ senāsanaŋ saddhāya paññāya, rāgassa, mānassa, patthanāya, kayıkassa sukhassa phalasamapattıya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmāsavıppayutto parāmāsasampayuttassa

Ārammanūpanıssayo pe Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya dıtthıŋ ganhātı,[6] sīlaŋ pe senāsanaŋ upanıssāya dıtthıŋ ganhātı,[7] saddhā pe

---

[1] K *omıts these numbers* [2] B cattārı
[3] R *omıts* [4] K pe *to* saŋghaŋ
[5] B *ınserts* doso [6] R *has ınstead* rāgo uppajjatı
[7] R *has ınstead* || patthanā

senāsanaŋ paramasasampayuttassa ıagassa pe patthanāya upanıssayapaccayena paccayo

4 Parāmāsavıppayutto dhammo parāmāsavıppayuttassa dhammassa puı ejātapaccayena paccayo

Ārammanapurejataŋ, vatthupuıejataŋ, arammanapure jataŋ —cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ anıccato vıpassatı, assādetı, abhın andatı, taŋ ārabbha parāmāsavıppayutto rago, dıtthı,[1] vıcı kıccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjatı, dıbbena cak khunā ° Vatthupurejātaŋ —cakkhāyatanaŋ ' vatthu paıāmāsavıppayuttānaŋ khandhanaŋ purejatapaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmāsavıppayutto paramasasampayuttassa

Ārammanapurejātaŋ cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ assadetı, abhınandatı, taŋ arabbha parāmāsasampayutto rāgo uppajjatı, dıtthı[1] uppajjatı[1] Vatthupurejataŋ —vatthu parāmasa sampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapacc[illegible]a paccayo

2 Parāmāsasampayutto pacchājatapaccayena pac cayo (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

4 Paramāsavıppayutto parāmāsavıppayuttassa (*saŋkhıttaŋ*)

1 Paramāsasampayutto āsevanapaccayena paccayo (*dve*) kammapaccayena paccayo

Parāmasasampayuttā cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandha naŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

2 Parāmasasampayutto parāmasavıppayuttassa

Sahajata, nānakhanıkā Sahajata paramāsasampayutta cetanā cıttasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena pac cayo Nanākhanıkā paıāmāsasampayuttā cetanā vıpakanaŋ khandhanaŋ katattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo

[3] (*mūlaŋ pucchıtabbaŋ*) Parāmasasampayuttā cetanā parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ cıtta

---

[1] R *omıts* [2] *As on p* 15

[3] B *excıses ıemaınder of* kammavāro

4 Parāmāsavippayutto paramāsavippayuttassa
Sahajatā, nanakhanika Sahajāta paramāsavippayuttā cetana sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca Nānākhanika parāmasavippayuttā cetanā [1] rūpanaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo
vipakapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*), āhara (*cattāri*), indriya [2] (*cattāri*), jhana (*cattāri*), magga (*cattāri*), sampayutta paccayo (*dve*)

2 Paramasasampayutto dhammo paramāsavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo
Sahajātaŋ pacchājataŋ [3] (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
4 Paramasavippayutto parāmasavippayuttassa
Sahajataŋ, purejātaŋ pacchajataŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
5 Paramasavippayutto parāmasasampayuttassa
Purejātaŋ vatthu paramāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo

1 Parāmāsasampayutto atthipaccayena paccayo
Parāmāsasampayutto eko khandho tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo , dve
2 Parāmāsavippayutto parāmāsasampayuttassa
Parāmāsā khandhā cittasamutthanānaŋ rupānaŋ atthi paccayena paccayo (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*)
3 Parāmāsasampayutto
Paramāsasampayutto eko[4] khandhānaŋ citta
4 Parāmasavippayutto
Sahajātaŋ, purejataŋ, pacchājātaŋ āharaŋ indriyaŋ (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
5 Paramāsavippayutto paramāsasampayuttassa
Purejātaŋ —cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati Vatthu paramasasampayuttanaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo
7 Parāmasasampayutto ca parāmasasampayuttassa

---

[1] *As under* 2 [2] K *omits* [3] K *excises till* § 4
[4] *As under* 1 [5] *As under* 2

Sahajataŋ purejātaŋ Sahajāto parāmasasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tinnannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo , dve

8 Parāmāsasampayutto ca parāmāsavippayut tassa

Sahajātaŋ, pacchajātaŋ, āharaŋ, indriyaŋ Sahajātā parāmasasampayutta khandhā ca mahabhūtā ca cittasam utthānanaŋ rupanaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaliŋkaro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo Pacchājata parāmasasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca katattā rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

Hetuyā cattāri,
arammane cattāri,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,
sahajāte pañca,
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte dve,
pacchājāte dve,[1]
āsevane dve,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattari,
jhāne cattari,
magge cattāri,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte tīni,
atthiyā satta,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate satta

1 Parāmasasampayutto dhammo ārammana , sahajāta , upanissayapaccayena paccayo

2 Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo arammana , saha jāta , upanissaya , pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo

3 Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo sahajātapacca yena paccayo

4 Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo ārammana , sahajata , upanissaya- purejata-,' pacchājāta , kamma , ahara ,[1] in driyapaccayena paccayo

5 Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo ārammana , saha jata , upanissaya , purejātapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] K *omits*

7 Parāmāsasampayutto ca sahajāta , purejata paccayena paccayo

8 Parāmāsasampayutto ca parāmasavippayuttassa dhammassa sahajāta , pacchājāta , āhara , indriyapaccayena paccayo

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammane satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,
nānantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,
na-upanissaye satta,
napurejate cha,
napacchajāte satta,
sabbattha satta ,
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte cattari,[1]
no atthiyā cattari,
nonatthiya satta,
novigate satta,
no avigate cattari

Hetupaccayā, nārammane cattari,
nādhipatiya cattāri,[2]
nānantare cattāri,[2]
nasamanantare cattāri,
na aññamaññe dve,
na upanissaye cattari,
sabbattha cattāri ,
namagge cattāri,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā cattāri,
novigate cattari

Nahetupaccayā, ārammane cattāri,
adhipatiyā pañca (*anulo mamātikā kātabba*),
avigate satta

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ nitthitaŋ

---

[1] B *omits to* sabbattha cattāri [2] K *omits clause*

[XLII

PARĀMĀSO CEVA-PARĀMATTHA DUKAŊ]

2 Parāmasañ ceva parāmatthaŋ ca dhammaŋ paticca parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetu paccayā

Parāmasaŋ paticca sampayuttaka khandhā cittasamutthanañ ca rūpaŋ

4 Parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmasaŋ dhammaŋ paticca parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso

Parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paticca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve (*patisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*)

5 Parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ paramāso ceva parāmattho ca

Parāmatthe ceva no ca parāmāse khandhe paticca parāmāso

6 Parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paticca paramāso ceva parāmattho ca parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ca

Parāmatthañ ceva [1] khandha parāmāso ca cittasamutthānañ ca [1] dve

8 Paramasañ ceva parāmatthañ ca parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmasañ ca paramattho ceva no ca parāmāso

Parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmasaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca parāmāsañ ca paticca tayo [1] (*saŋkhittaŋ Sabbe vārā*[2] *yathā parāmāsadukaŋ, evaŋ kātabbaŋ Ninnānākaranaŋ*)

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] K *omits* sabbe vārā

4 Pa mattho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo parāmatthassa ceva no ca parāmāsassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo

Paramattha ceva no ca parāmāsa hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānanañ ca rupānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo (*patisandhi*)

5 Paramattho ceva no ca parāmāso

Parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetu parāmāsassa hetu paccayena paccayo

6 Paramattho ceva no ca parāmāsassa ca

Parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsa hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ parāmāsassa ca cittasamutthanānañ ca rupānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo

1 Parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo (*tīni* arabbha[1] *kātabbāni*, *parāmāsdukasadisaŋ*)

4 Parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, ditthi, vicikiccha, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati Pubbe jhana Ariya gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese, vikkhambhitakilese pubbe cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ parāmatthe ceva no ca parāmase khandhe aniccato pe domanassaŋ uppajjati Dibbena cakkhunā rupaŋ passati (*yāva* āvajjanā[3] *sabbaŋ kātabbaŋ*)

5 Parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso dhammo parāmāsassa ceva paramatthassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

Dānaŋ [4] Pubbe jhana cakkhuŋ khandhe assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo[1] uppajjati[1] ditthi pe

6 Paramattho ceva no ca parāmasassa ceva paramatthassa ca parāmatthassa ceva no ca parāmasassa ca dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *Cf* *p* 9 K katabba R *omits*

[3] K āvajjanāya *Cf* *p* 10 *is under* 1

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ pubbe jhānā cakkhuŋ [1] aniccato vipassati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmaso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti (*Evaŋ itare pi tīni* ārabbha *kātabbāni* [2] *Imaŋ dukaŋ parāmāsadukasadisaŋ Lokuttaraŋ yamhi na labbhati, tamhi na kātabbaŋ* [3])

PARĀMĀSO CEVA-PARĀMATTHA DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ

---

[1] *As under* 4 [2] K *and* B °bā

[3] R yamhiŋ tamhiŋ B *has only* lokuttaraŋ bāhīraŋ (*sic*) kātabbaŋ

[XLIII

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA PARĀMATTHA DUKAŊ]

1 Parāmāsavıppayuttapaı āmatthaŋ dhammaŋ patıcca paramasavıppayuttaparāmattho dhammo uppaȷȷatı hetu paccaya

Parāmasavıppayuttaparamatthaŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ patıcca tayo khandhā cıttasamutthānañ ca rupaŋ, dve

4 Parāmasavıppayutta apaı āmatthaŋ[2] dhammaŋ patıcca parāmāsavıppayutta-aparāmattho dhammo uppaȷȷatı hetu paccayā (*saŋkhıttaŋ, yathā cūlantaraduke lokıyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ Nınnānākaı anaŋ*)

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA PARĀMATTHA-DUKAŊ nıtthıtaŋ

---

[1] R °yuttaŋ paı a°   [2] K *ɪepeats formula* 1

K NOTE *Ito paıaŋ* Paıāmāso ceva-parāmāsasampa yutta dukassa *ıbhaŋgo amhākaŋ potthake pı Sīhalapotthake pı na dıssatı* Paıamasaduka-paıāmāso ceva paramatthaduka parāmāsavıppayuttapaı āmatthadukānı *pı Sıhalapotthake na paññāyantı Etānı amhākaŋ potthake Pālına yānusāren' eva sodhıtānı*

CORRIGENDA

Page 1 *For* [I *read* [II
,, 2, § 8, *supply* ā *in* khandhā
,, 3, *l* *cakkhaŋ*, *for* citta-, *l* citta-
,, 4, § 4, *l* mahābhutaŋ
,, 9, § 3, *l* ārammana
,, 10, §§ 4, 6, 7, *l* ārammana
,, 11, § 4, *l* dānaŋ, §§ 8, 9, *l* ārammana
,, 14, §§ 3, 4, 9, *l* ārammanūpanissayo, § 4, *after* uppādeti, *supply* , *after* ganhāti, *supply full stop*
,, 17, § 2, *l* hetū purejātassa
,, 20, § 5, *l* cakkhunā, §§ 6, 8, *l* khandhānaŋ
,, 21, *l* kamme tīni, § 4, *l* ārammana
,, 31, § 4, *l* uppajjati
,, 34, § 9, *l* vatthuñ
,, 46, § 1, *l* ārammanūpanissayo
,, 63, §§ 2, 4, *l* Ārammanādhipati
,, 66, l 3, *l* upanissayapaccayena
,, 67, § 1 (2d), *l* tīni
,, 86, § 1 (2d), *l* Sappaccayo
,, 87, § 1 (2d), *l* upanissaya
,, 90, *l* *ninnānākaranaŋ*
,, 93, § 6, *l* rupaŋ
,, 100, § 4, *l* anidassanānaŋ
,, 103, § 4, *l* purejāta
,, 111 § 4, *l* appatighassa
,, 113, *last* 2 *ll*, *l* ganhāti Sīlaŋ dukkhaŋ bhindati Saddhā

Page 121, § 5, *l* cittasamutthānaŋ
„ 126, § 4, *l* saŋsatthā
„ 127, § 4, *l* vikkhambhitakilese
„ 144, § 6, *l* samutthānānaŋ
„ 159, § 5, *l* datvā
„ 161, § 3, *l* āsavānañ ca
„ 167, § 8, *l* rūpānaŋ, § 2, *l* sahajāta
„ 170, § 2, *dele* ||
„ 179, § 4, *l* kayaviññānaŋ
„ 193, § 8, *dele* *after* paccayo, *headline, l Matikā*
„ 202, § 7, *l* upanissayaŋ sabbaŋ
„ 210, § 5, *l* pubbe jhānā cakkhuŋ
„ 218, § 8, *l* mohañ
„ 231, § 3, *l* cittasamutthānānañ
„ 234, § 2, *l* pacchājāta-
„ 241, § 6, *l* saŋyojanasampayuttakā
„ 242, § 4, *l tīni*
„ 243, *last line, l* Nānakkhanikā
„ 251, § 5, *l* sucinnani , *also* cakkhuŋ
„ 274, § 4, *l* jappeti Sīlaŋ *Also,* dukkhaŋ utuŋ *Also,* uppādeti pānaŋ § 5, *l* ganhāti Sīlaŋ *Also,* bhindati Saddhā
„ 280, § 4, *l* pacchajata
„ 281, *l* nārammane
„ 282, § 1 (2d), *l* ganthānaŋ
„ 283, § 5, *l* sucinnāni
„ 288, *l* Oghaŋ
„ 296, § 5, *l* pubbe
„ 309, § 4, *l* sucinnāni
„ 310, § 4, *idem*
„ 311, § 2, *l* uposathakammaŋ

APPENDIX

THERE are in the foregoing Duka's a certain number of lacunæ which the texts apparently require the reader to fill up from the first part, or Tikapatthāna I have transcribed certain passages, as they occur for the first time in the Tikapatthāna, from the several vara's corresponding to those in the Hetuduka, in which those lacunæ first occur These passages recur, of course, and require to be adapted to the varying terms of the particular Duka's Thus, for instance, all allusion to *kusala*, *akusala*, *avyākata* (the subject matter of the first Tika) must be altered This is done in the case of the second, or Vedanā Tika, but the main features remain as in the Kusalattika

Of the first lacuna, p 1, § 1 —*Patisandhikkhane* pe I can only point out that, as appears throughout the work, the contents of the *patisandhi* sentences vary at each occurrence And it is probable that, where only pe is given, the instance, or instances immediately preceding those sentences are to be understood as applying also to whatever modifying condition, presumably rebirth, is introduced by that term [1] [Ed]

---

[1] At its first occurrence in the Tikapatthāna the Commentary says —*Patisandhikkhane* ti katattā rupa saŋkhatassa avyākatassa avyākatapaticca *uppatti* dassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ The formula, namely, under which it first occurs, is Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paticca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā

A

Page 2, § 4 — ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ

Continue —paticca tayo mahabhūta, tayo mahābhute paticca ekaŋ mahābūtaŋ, dve mahabhūte paticca dve mahabhūtā, mahābhūte paticca cittasamutthanaŋ rupaŋ (katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpāŋ)

Page 3 — *sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasatta, and cf p* 4, § 4, *p* 6, § 4 (nāhārapaccaya)

To complete the ' sabbe mahābhuta, *continue the foregoing thus* —Bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhutaŋ paticca tayo mahābhuta, tayo mahābhūte paticca ekaŋ mahabhutaŋ, dve maha bhūte paticca dve mahābhūtā, mahabhūte paticca upada rūpaŋ Āharasamutthānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paticca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahabhute paticca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ, dve mahābhute paticca dve mahābhuta, mahābhute paticca upadarupaŋ Utusamutthānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ (*as under* āharasamutthānaŋ) Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahā bhutaŋ (*as under* āharasamutthānaŋ) dve mahā bhūtā, mahabhūte paticca katattā rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ

B

Pages 9, 10, § 4 *Cf* Ārammanavāra, Kusalattika —

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo]

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katva taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnani paccavekkhati, jhānā vutthahitva jhānaŋ paccavekkhati Sekhā gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodanaŋ paccavekkhanti, sekhā magga vutthahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañānena kusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānanti, ākāsānañcayatanakusalaŋ viññānañcāyatanakusalassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ākiñcaññayatanakusalaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañanassa

pubbenivasānussati ñanassa yathākammupagañānassa anāgataŋsañānassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

[Kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammana-]

Dānaŋ datva sīlaŋ samadiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katva taŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ arabbha rāgo uppajjati, ditthi, uppajjati, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati, pubbe sucinnāni assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo (*as above*) uppajjati Jhānā vutthahitva jhānaŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo (*as above*) uddhaccaŋ uppajjati

[Kusalo dhammo avyakatassa paccayo]

Araha maggā vutthahitva maggaŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati, kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañānena kusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janati Sekhā vā puthujjana va kusalaŋ (*as just above*) vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad ārammanatā uppajjati, kusalaŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rago domanassaŋ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipako tadārammantā uppajjati, ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaŋ viññānañcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammanapaccayena paccayo Ākiñcaññayatanakusalaŋ nevasaññānasaññā yatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammanapaccayena paccayo Kusalā khandha cetopariyañanassa pubbe nivāsānussatiñānassa yathākammupagañānassa anāgataŋsañā nassa avajjanāya arammanapaccayena paccayo

[Akusalo akusalassa]

Ragaŋ assadeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo [1] domanassaŋ uppajjati Ditthiŋ assadeti (*as for* rāgo) Vicikicchaŋ ārabbha vicikicchā, ditthi, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati Uddhaccaŋ ārabbha domanassaŋ arabbha uddhaccaŋ uppajjati

[Akusalo kusalassa]

Sekhā pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilese janantı Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyāñanena akusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janantı Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsā-

[1] *These excisions are mine* [Ed]

nussatiñanassa yathākammupagañanassa anagataŋsañanassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo

[Akusalo avyākatassa paccayo]

Arahā pahīne kilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudacinne kilese janāti, akusalaŋ aniccato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañānena akusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato anattato vipassanti, akusale niruddhe vipako tad arammanatā uppajjati Akusalaŋ assadeti rago domanassaŋ uppajjati Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad ārammanatā uppajjati Akusala khandha cetopariyañanassa pubbe nivāsanussatiñānassa yathākammupagañānassa anāgataŋsañānassa āvajjanāya ārammana paccayo

[Avyākato avyākatassa]

Araha phalaŋ paccavekkhati, nibbanaŋ paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ phalassa avajjanaya ārammanapaccayena paccayo Arahā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sotaŋ, ghanaŋ, jivhaŋ, kayaŋ, rupe, sadde, gandhe, rase, photthabbe, vatthuŋ vipākāvyakate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhuna rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunāti, ceto pariyañanena vipākāvyakata kiriyāvyākatacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ janāti, akāsānañcāyatanakiriyaŋ viññanañcayatanakiriyassa ārammana paccayo Ākiñcaññāyatana kiriyaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakiriyassa ārammanapaccayo Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññanassa ārammana paccayo Saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññanassa, gandhāya tanaŋ photthabbāyatanaŋ kayaviññanassa ārammana paccayo Avyākata khandhā iddhividhañanassa, cetopariyañānassa pubbe nivāsanussatiñānassa, anāgataŋ sañānassa avajjanaya ārammanā- paccayo

[Avyākato kusalassa]

Sekhā phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa ārammanapaccayo Sekhā va puthujjana vā cakkhuŋ aniccato anattato vipassanti, sotaŋ, kāyaŋ, rūpe photthabbe, vatthuŋ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā

rupaŋ passantı, dıbbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ sunātı, ceto parıyañānena vıpakāvyākata kırıyāvyākatacıttasamaŋgıssa cıttaŋ janantı Avyākatā khandha ıddhıvıdhañānassa ceto parıyañānassa pubbe-nıvasanussatıñanassa anāgataŋsañānassa ārammana paccayo

[Avyakato akusalassa]

Cakkhuŋ assādetı, abhınandatı, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, dıtthı, vıcıkıcchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjatı, sotaŋ rupe photthabbe, vatthuŋ vıpākāvyākato kırıyāvyā kate khandhe assadetı, abhınandatı, taŋ arabbha rāgo uppajjatı

C

Pages 11, 12, §§ 4 6 *Cf* adhıpatıvāra, Kusalattıka —

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa adhıpatıpacca yena paccayo]

Ārammanādhıpatı, sahajātādhıpatı Ārammanādhıpatı — dānaŋ datva sılaŋ samadıyıtva uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhatı, pubbe sucınnanı garuŋ katvā paccavekkhatı, jhānā vutthahıtvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhatı Sekhā gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhantı, vodānaŋ garuŋ katva paccavekkhantı Sekhā maggā vutthahıtva maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhantı Sahajātadhıpatı —kusalādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ (*as in text*, § 1)

[Kusalo akusalassa adhıpatı paccayo]

Ārammanādhıpatı —dānaŋ datva katvā taŋ garuŋ katva assādetı, abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, dıtthı uppajjatı Pubbe sucınnānı garuŋ katva assadetı, abhınan datı, taŋ garuŋ katvā rago, dıtthı uppajjatı Jhanā vutthahıtvā jhanaŋ garuŋ katvā assadetı, abhınandatı, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, dıtthı uppajjatı

[Kusalo avyākatassa adhıpatı paccayo]

Ārammanādhıpatı, sahajātādhıpatı Ārammanādhıpatı — arahā maggā vutthahıtvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhatı Sahajātādhıpatı —kusalādhıpatı cıttasamutthanaŋ rūpānaŋ adhıpatıpaccayena paccayo Sahajatādhıpatı — kusalādhıpatı sampayuttakānaŋ (*as in text*, § 3)

[Akusalo akusalassa]
Ārammanādhipati sahajātādhipati Ārammanādhipati — rāgaŋ, garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rago, ditthi uppajjati Ditthiŋ garuŋ rāgo, ditthi uppajjati Sahajātādhipati —akusaladhipati sampayuttakānaŋ (*as in text*, § 1)

[Akusalo avyākatassa]
Sahajātādhipati —akusalādhipati cittasamutthānaŋ rūpanaŋ adhipati paccayo

[Akusalo akusalassa ca avyakatassa ca]
Sahajātādhipati —akusalādhipati sampayuttakanaŋ (*as in text*, § 3)

[Avyākato avyākatassa]
Ārammanadhipati, sahajātadhipati Ārammanādhipati — araha phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati Nibbanaŋ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo Sahajatadhipati (*resembling text*, § 3)

[Avyākato kusalassa]
Ārammanādhipati —sekhā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti Nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa, vodānassa, maggassa adhipati paccayo

[Avyakato akusalassa]
Ārammanādhipati —cakkhuŋ sotaŋ photthabbe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, vatthuŋ vipākāvyakate kiriyavyākate khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, ditthi uppajjati

---

D

Page 12, § 4 —Anulomaŋ, *etc* *Cf* anantaravāra, Kusalattika —

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodanaŋ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo [Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa] Kusalaŋ vutthānassa, maggo phalassa, anulomaŋ sekhā phalasamapattiyā, nirodh vutthahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatana kusalaŋ phala samapattiyā anantara- paccayo

E

Page 14, § 4 —dānaŋ detı *Cf* upanıssayavara, Kusalattıka —

Ārammanupanıssayo (*read as under* Āıammanādhı patı, *Appendix B*) Anantarupanıssayo (*read as under* anantaravāıa, *text pp* 12, 13) Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı sīlaŋ samādıyatı uposathakammaŋ karotı, jhānaŋ uppadetı, vıpassanaŋ uppādetı, maggaŋ uppādetı, abhıññaŋ uppādetı, samāpattıŋ uppādetı Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanıssāya danaŋ detı, sīlaŋ samādıyatı (*repeat as above*) samāpattıŋ uppādetı Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo paññā saddhaya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Pathamassa jhānassa parıkammaŋ pathamassa jhānassa upanıssaya paccayo Dutıyassa jhānassa parıkammaŋ dutıyassa jhānassa, tatıyassa jhānassa parıkammaŋ tatıyassa jhanassa, catutthassa jhānassa parıkammaŋ catutthassa jhānassa upanıssaya- paccayo Ākasānañcayatanassa parıkammaŋ akasañcāyatanassa upanıssaya-paccayo (*So for the other three* aruppajjhānanı) Pathamaŋ jhānaŋ dutıyassa jhānassa, dutıyaŋ tatıyassa, tatıyaŋ catutthassa, catutthaŋ ākasanañcāyatanassa ākıñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññanasaññāyatanassa upanıssayapaccayena paccayo Dıbbassa cakkhunassa parıkammaŋ nıbbassa cakkhussa upanıssayā paccayo Dıbbaya sotadhatuyā,[1] ıddhıvıdhañānassa, cetopariyañānassa, pubbenıvasanussatıñānassa, yathākammupagañanassa anāgataŋañsanassa, parıkammaŋ anagataŋsañānassa upanıssaya paccayo Dıbbacakkhu dıbbaya sotadhātuyā, dıbbasotadhātu ıddhıvıdhañānassa (*continue for remaining four*) upanıssaya-paccayo Pathamassa maggassa parıkammaŋ pathamassa maggassa upanıssaya- , paccayo (*so for other* maggā) Pathamo maggo dutıyassa maggassa upanıssaya- paccayo (*etc*) catutthassa maggassa upanıssaya- paccayo

---

[1] *Repeat as in foregoing sentence*

Sekhā maggaŋ upanıssāya anuppannaŋ samāpattıŋ uppā dentı, uppannaŋ samāpajjantı , saŋkhāre anıccato dukkhato anattato vıpassantı Maggo sekhānaŋ atthapatısambhıdaya, dhammapatısambhıdāya, nıruttıpatısambhıdāya, patıbhāna patısambhıdāya, thānāthānakosallassa upanıssaya paccayo

[Kusalo akusalassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ ganhātı Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanıssāya mānaŋ jappetı, dıtthıŋ ganhatı Saddha, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cago, paññā rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, dıtthıyā, patthanaya upanıssaya paccayo

[Kusalo avyākatassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —saddhaŋ upanıssāya attānaŋ assādetı, abhınandatı, parıtāpetı, parıyıtthımūlakaŋ duk khaŋ paccanubhotı Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanıssāya attanaŋ assādetı, abhınandatı, parıtāpetı, parıyıtthımulakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhotı Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cago, paññā kayıkassa sukhassa, kayıkassa dukkhassa, phalasamapattıyā upanıssaya paccayo Kusalaŋ kammaŋ vıpākassa upanıssaya- paccayo Arahā maggaŋ upanıssāya anuppannaŋ kırıyasamāpattıŋ uppādetı, uppannaŋ samāpajjatı, saŋkhāre anıccato vıpassatı Maggo arahato attha , dhamma , nıruttı , patıbhāna patısambhıdāya, thānāthanakosallassa upanıssaya paccayo Maggo phalasamāpattıyā upanıssaya paccayo

[Akusalo akusalassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —rāgaŋ upanıssāya pānaŋ hanatı, adınnaŋ ādıyatı, musā bhanatı, pısunaŋ, pharusaŋ bhanatı, samphappalapatı, sandhıŋ chındatı, nıllopaŋ haratı, ekāga rıkaŋ karotı, parıpanthe tıtthatı, paradāraŋ gacchatı, gāmaghātaŋ karotı, nıgamaghataŋ karotı, mataraŋ, pıtaraŋ, arahantaŋ, jīvıtaŋ voropetı, dutthena cıttena tathāgatassa lohıtaŋ uppādetı, saŋghaŋ bhındatı Dosaŋ upanıssaya, mohaŋ upanıssāya, manaŋ, dıtthıŋ, patthanaŋ upanıssāya pānaŋ hanatı pe saŋghaŋ bhındatı Rago, doso, moho, māno, dıtthı, patthanā rāgassa, dosassa patthanāya upanıssaya paccayo Pānātıpāto pānātıpātassa,

pānātıpato adınnādānassa, kāmesu micchācarassa, musavādassa, pısunāya vacāya, pharusāya vacāya, samphappalāpassa, abhıjjhāya vyāpādassa, micchadıtthıyā upanıssaya- paccayo Adınnādānaŋ (*similar to above*) (*cakkaŋ*) Matughatıkammaŋ matughātıkammassa, matughatıkammaŋ pıtughātıkammassa upanıssaya- paccayo Arahantaghātıkammassa, ruhıtuppādakam massa, saŋghabhedakammassa, nıyatamicchādıtthıyā upanıssaya- paccayo (*several lines in this strain*)

[Akusalo kusalassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —rāgaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı, sīlaŋ samādıyatı, uposathakammaŋ karotı, jhanaŋ, vıpassanaŋ, maggaŋ, abhıññaŋ, samāpattıŋ uppadetı Dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, dıtthıŋ, patthanaŋ upanıssāya dānaŋ detı (*as above*) samāpattıŋ uppādetı Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, dıtthı, patthanā saddhaya, sılassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanıssaya- paccayo Panaŋ hantvā tassa patıghātattāya danaŋ detı, sīlaŋ samāpattıŋ uppādetı Adınnaŋ adıyıtva musa bhanıtvā samphappalapıtvā, sandhıŋ chındıtvā, nıllopaŋ harıtvā, ekāgārıkaŋ karıtvā, parıpanthe thatva, gāmaghātaŋ, nıgamaghātaŋ karıtvā, tassa patıghātattāya dānaŋ detı samāpattıŋ uppādetı Mātaraŋ pıtaraŋ arahantaŋ jīvıtā voropetva, dutthena lohıtaŋ uppādetvā, saŋghan bhındıtvā, tassa patıghātattāya dānaŋ detı, sīlaŋ samādıyatı, uposathakammaŋ karotı

[Akusalo avyākatassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —rāgaŋ upanıssāya attānaŋ assā detı, parıtapatı (*as above*) paccanubhotı Dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, dıtthıŋ, patthanaŋ upanıssāya attanaŋ assādetı paccanubhotı Rāgo, doso, moho, mano, dıtthı, patthana kāyıkassa sukhassa dukkhassa, phalasamāpattıya upanıssaya paccayo Akusalaŋ kammaŋ vıpākassa upanıssaya paccayo

[Avyākato avyākatassa]

Pakatūpanıssayo —kāyıkaŋ sukhaŋ kāyıkassa sukhassa, kāyıkassa dukkhassa, phalasamāpattıyā upanıs saya- paccayo Kāyıkaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyıkassa suk

hassa, kayikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya paccayo Utu kayikassa sukhassa kāyikassa duk khassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- paccayo Bhojanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kayikassa dukkhassa phala-samāpattiyā upanissaya- paccayo Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya paccayo Phalasamapatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya paccayo Arahā kayikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya anup-pannaŋ kiriyāsamāpattiŋ uppadeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, saŋkhāre aniccato vipassati, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu bhojanaŋ senasanaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyasama pattiŋ uppadeti (*as above*)

[Avyakato kusalassa]

Pakatūpanissayo —kayikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya danaŋ deti samāpattiŋ uppadeti Kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissaya danaŋ deti samā pattiŋ uppādeti Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cagassa, paññayi upanissaya paccayo

[Avyākato akusalassa [

Pakatūpanissayo — kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissaya pānaŋ hanati, adinnaŋ ādiyati, musa, pisunaŋ, pharusaŋ bhanati, samphappalapati, sandhiŋ chindati, nillopaŋ harati saŋghaŋ bhindati Kayikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya pānaŋ hanati (*saŋkhittaŋ*) saŋghan bhindati Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, dukkhaŋ, utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, manassa, ditthiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo

---

It will be seen that, with material so unwieldy as the last quotation, the problem of how to fill in the slight skeletons in the various Duka's is only answered by the new problem of what not to put in A comparison of the skeletons with the filling in matter may go some way to solve it On p 14 the words c a t u t t h a s s a m a g g a s s a should

apparently have been inserted *before* mānaŋ jappeti. Maggassa, again, in the following section, as well as patthanaya, seem by the foregoing to be out of their place *after* senasanaŋ. This is again the case in the second Duka. The Lokiya-Duka, on the other hand (p. 142), gives, in its upanissayavāra, a rather more consecutive rendering of parts of the original, though it still remains difficult to know how much to insert immediately before the expression mānaŋ jappeti.

A curious feature in the variants under B-E is that, in the present volume, ariya almost entirely (*cf.* p. 15) replaces arahā. Once or twice, in this connexion, one of the texts will give the verb (usually paccavekkhati) in the singular, with Ariyā for subject (*e.g.*, p. 343, *l.* 1), as if the Araha of the Tikas had become Ariya in the Duka's gradually, not to say inadvertently. (In Burmese the *h* and *y* are easily confused.) [Ed.]

END OF VOLUME I